

## ETERNAL GOSPEL (Apocalypse, 14, 6)

**THE PRINCIPLE OR GOD** – Divine Essence Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent, who originates, sustains and destines everything, and whose destiny is the Total Reintegration. The Spirit and Matter, the Worlds and Humanities, and the Relative Laws, will return to the Essential Unity, or Spirit and Truth. If ceased to Emanate, Manifest or Create, nothing would exist but Him, the Omnipresent Principle. As the Principle is Integral, neither increasing nor diminishing, everything related around being Who Manifests and Manifestation, Manifesting and Reintegrating everything. That is the Divine Monism.

**SON SPIRIT** – The emanated sparks, not created, bear ALL THE DIVINE VIRTUES IN POTENTIAL, and must develop them in the bosom of the Worlds, in the incarnations and discarnations, until they return to the Divine Bosom, as Unity or Spirit and Truth. Nobody will be son of God forever; everything will return to be God in God. This wisdom was taught by Hermes, Krishna and Pythagoras. Jesus lived the Unmistakable Character of the EXEMPLARY WORD, of everything that derives from the ESSENTIAL ONE and to Him returns as TOTAL UNITY. The Empty Tomb means more than the Manger. (Understand it well).

**VEHICLE OF THE SOUL OR PERISPIRIT** – Forms itself for the son spirit to have means of acting in the Cosmos or Matter. With the self-divinization of the spirit, when he reaches the Divine Union or Reintegration, the perispirit task ends. The self-divinization, that is, the development of the Latent Divine Virtues is extremely slow. Everything increases in Light and Glory until it becomes Total Divinity, Total Union that is, losing in RELATIVITY to gain in DIVINITY.

**MATTER OR COSMOS** – The Matter is Divine Essence, Divine Light, Energy, Ether, Substance, Gas, Vapor, Liquid, and Solid. In any level of presentation, it is tool of the spirit son of God. (Whoever does not seek to understand that is very unfortunate.)

OSVALDO POLIDORO

# ETERNAL GOSPEL AND PRODIGIOUS PRAYERS

This Eternal Gospel is the one  
promised by God in Apocalypse  
Chap. 14 verses 1 to 6

# ETERNAL GOSPEL AND PRODIGIOUS PRAYERS

## O. Polidoro

Heralds of God have been coming, always, to sow the TRUTH in the heart of Humanity, Fundamental Initiation teachings, which origin is lost in the nights of times and the world yet continues wallowed in error, in the materialism, in the spiritual ignorance because of the professional religious men, with their machiavellian bitterness, who call themselves the greatest representatives of the Truth; nevertheless, in the name of their personal interests.

The Humanity is close to the entrance of an apocalyptic period called A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, and, through the same heralds, it was delivered to the humanity the irrevocable Triad, the KEY-TRUTH, which is the Law of God, the Example of Behavior of the Exemplary Word, Alpha and Omega, and the Noble Cultivation of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit: the three most betrayed in the Humanity.

The moment of the Great Restoration of the Doctrine of The Way has come.

Because of that, the Old Testament says: "The Lord does nothing without first warning through the Prophets, His servants".

This work, the LAST WARNING, is the Apocalypse's prophecy that is fulfilled:

"A little scroll sweet in the mouth and bitter in the stomach".

About the author, consonant to Biblical words:

"When Elijah comes again, he will restore everything".

"Another is who will give testimony of me".

I have yet many things to say to you; but you cannot bear them now.

There are sheep that do not belong to this sheepfold".

"But when that Spirit of the Truth comes, He will guide you towards the whole TRUTH".

"One similar to the Son of man will guide you with an iron scepter".

"And I saw heaven opened and a white horse and who was sat on it was called Faithful and Truthful".

The author representing the two loyal and truthful witnesses of God, as total synthesis, teaches, once and for all, that no one will be son of God forever, coming to be Spirit and Truth as the PRINCIPLE is, and that good is the Truth, only it Divinizes, only it conducts to the Sacred Finality, to the Total Reintegration.

The prayers provide the most vibrating connections with the Principle, the Planetary Christ and the immediate echelons, serving as truthful reduced biblical testaments.

The ETERNAL GOSPEL is the apex of the Doctrine of The Way.

## GOD

I Am the Absolute Essence, I Am Arch-Natural,  
Omniscient and Omnipresent, I Am the Universal Mind,  
I Am the Original Cause, I Am the Omnipotent Father,  
I Am Distinct and I Am the Whole, I Am Ambivalent.

I Am Outside and Inside, I Am Above and Below,  
I Am the Whole and the Part, I Am who encompasses everything,  
By being the Divine Essence, I also Reveal Myself Creation,  
And I Breathe in My Work, being both the Whole and the Fraction.

I Am in your depths, always Maintaining you,  
Because I Am your Existence, your Reason for Being,  
And I Speak in your inward, and also in your exterior,  
I Am in the brain and in the heart, because I Am the Lord.

Come, therefore, to My Temple, return hence to Me,  
I Am in you and in the Infinity, I Am the Principle and I Am the Finality,  
From My Mind you are sons, you will always be gods,  
And marching towards the Truth, you will destroy your crosses.

Do not surrender to mysteries, enigmas, and rituals,  
I want Truth and Virtue, none of “isms” and such,  
The Laws depart from Me, and when you grow up in Them,  
In My Facts you will grow up, to have My Glories.

I do not Come and I do not Go, I Am the Eternal and the Present,  
I Have Always Been and Always Will Be, in you, the Patent Divine Essence,  
Your presence is in Me, and I Want it full and grown,  
Above simulacra, glorifying in Me the Eternal Life.

Abandoning the retrograde and morbid guidings,  
That remind of idolatrous times and dusty paganism,  
Seek Me in the Inner Temple, in Virtue and Truth,  
And united with Me you will have, in Me, the Glory and the Freedom.

I Have Always Been, I Am and I Will Be in you, the Source of Mercy,  
Awaiting your Holiness, in the Integral Conscience,  
Because I do not want forms and slobber, but conscious sons,  
Collaborative sons of Mine, by the Union of Our Minds.

**OSVALDO POLIDORO**

**ETERNAL  
GOSPEL AND  
PRODIGIOUS  
PRAYERS**

## CONTENTS

GOD.....	1
INTRODUCTION.....	7
Chapter I	
FROM GENESIS TO THE APOCALYPSE .....	9
The Message From the Lord.....	10
What is the Apocalyptic Predestination of Brasil?.....	11
The Supreme Document.....	12
How Did the Model Word Warn About the Law?.....	13
How Did Jesus Treat the Rabbis or Priests?.....	13
The Wonderful Intermediary.....	13
Eternal Gospel (Apocalypse, 14, 6).....	16
The Destiny of America .....	19
The Codification From God, the Biblical, Will Be Respected!.....	19
With or Without Poetry.....	20
Three Significant Realities .....	22
The Sacred Purpose of the Existence .....	22
The Importance of the Glorious Pentecost .....	22
Who Will Crumble the Mystifiers? .....	23
Criminous Statement.....	23
What Was Israel Chosen For?.....	24
Chapter II	
TWO FACTS SHOULD HAPPEN .....	26
Chapter III	
RECOLLECTIONS OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY.....	34
The Terrible Roman Blasphemy.....	35
Chapter IV	
SYNTHESIS OF THE APOCALYPTICAL WISDOM .....	37
Chapter V	
THE KNIGHTS OF THE APOCALYPSE .....	41
Chapter VI	
WARNING AND EXPLANATION .....	44
The Celestial Warning.....	46
You Were Warned .....	46
Know Yourself.....	47
It Must Be Observed.....	48
Chapter VII	
FUNDAMENTAL INITIATIC KEY .....	50

Chapter VIII	
THE GOSPEL OF THE TRUTH.....	57
What is the Meaning of the Model Word?.....	59
The Life of Jesus, the Divine Model Christ, etc.....	63
Chapter IX	
DULLNESS THAT JESUS DID NOT SAY .....	68
Chapter X	
THE IMMORTAL CODE.....	71
Chapter XI	
SYNTHESIS OF HINDUIST WISDOM, ETC.....	76
Chapter XII	
THE GREAT BIBLES OF HUMANITY .....	82
The Language of the Bibles .....	83
Chapter XIII	
THE TRUTH IS FIRE!.....	85
Chapter XIV	
FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD .....	99
Spirit – Perispirit – Chakras – Plexus.....	102
Chapter XV	
WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THE PERISPirit? .....	108
The Energetic Crowns and Their Colorations.....	111
Chapter XVI	
SOME CONSIDERATIONS ABOUT THE FUNCTION OF CHAKRAS .....	113
Mediumships and Human Anxieties.....	117
Chapter XVII	
SUPREME CHRISTIC RECOLLECTION .....	118
Chapter XVIII	
PSYCHOPHYSICS STRUCTURE AND MECHANISM OF RADIATIONS .....	128
The Fingers and Their Radiations .....	133
Chapter XIX	
THE STRUCTURE OF THE MATTER AND THE MEDICINES .....	136
Where Do Spirits Go? .....	139
The Celestial Diagram.....	140
New Heaven and New Earth .....	147
In Order to Avoid Greater Disillusions .....	148
Mary's Program .....	152
For the Reader to Meditate .....	152
To All Women of the World .....	154
What Mary Promised and Did .....	155
To Ten to Fourteen-Year-Old Children.....	156

<b>Chapter XX</b>	
<b>CONDENSED CHAPTERS .....</b>	<b>159</b>
<b>Chapter XXI</b>	
<b>CAN YOU ANSWER? .....</b>	<b>212</b>
The Conclusion of the Restoration .....	230
<b>Chapter XXII</b>	
<b>THE SUMMARY OF THE WHOLE WISDOM .....</b>	<b>231</b>
GOD .....	233
Our Father of Eternity .....	234
Prayer to The Sacred Principle.....	235
Our Father of Maturity .....	235
Prayer to God .....	236
Our Father of Intelligence.....	237
Christic Prayer.....	238
The Prayer of the Divinists.....	239
Prayer to the Truth .....	240
Prayer to Jesus Christ .....	240
The Prayer of the Apostles .....	242
Opening Prayer.....	242
Divine Psalm .....	243
Prayer to Bezerra de Menezes.....	244
Prayer to Mary.....	244
How to Proceed to Obtain Fluidized or Energized Water .....	246
Prayer for Fluidizing of Water.....	246
Prayer to Mary Magdalene.....	247
Prayer of the Old Black Men.....	248
Divinist Prayer.....	249
The Kingdom of God.....	249
Prayer to the Guardian Angel .....	250
Prayer to André Luis .....	251
The Redemption of Judas .....	252
The Prayer of the Walker .....	254
Sublime Invocation .....	255
Prayer for the Child.....	256
Prayer of Infallibility .....	257
Prayer of the More Conscious .....	258
Prayer of Father Joseph .....	260
The Prayer of the Server .....	261
Prayer to the Holy Spirit (Divine Messengery) .....	263
The Spiritist Creed .....	264
How to Request God the Graces of Divine Mediumism? .....	265
The Immortal Triangle .....	266
Divinism.....	267

## INTRODUCTION

### THE PROPHETIC SPIRIT OF THE BIBLE

1 – Through Angels or Messenger Spirits, the Principle or God announces the predestination of the Chosen People to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob;

2 – According to the promises, Moses comes and takes the Chosen People from Egypt, delivering the Law of God, the Supreme Document, and also delivering the First Pentecost, The Church of the Seventy, as the Book of Numbers, chapter 11, states;

3 – Through Angels or Messengers, the Prophets or Mediums announce the arrival of Elijah first, followed by the Model Word and by the Spread of Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumship to all flesh;

4 – It is worthy of studying well Malachi, 4, 4 to 6, the last verses of the Old Testament;

5 – Jumping to the New Testament, the Angel or Messenger Gabriel announces the reincarnation of Elijah as Precursor;

6 – The same Gabriel announces the incarnation of Messiah or the Exemplary Word;

7 – At the right the time, Elijah and the Exemplary or Model Word incarnate;

8 – The Model Word promises not to stay in the tomb and afterwards the Spread of Gifts or the generalization of the Consoling Grace of the Revelation occurs;

9 – The Crucifixion, the General Resurrection, the Spread of Gifts or Pentecost and the delivery of the Apocalypse, or the Book of the Forthcoming Events happens;

10 – According to the predictions or prophecies, about Rome, the city of the Seven Hills, the Great Corruptor or the Beast 666 rises calling the Mediumistic Gifts and their signs and prodigies, THINGS OF THE DEVIL;

11 – Ignorance, mistakes and blasphemies, corruptions and abominations spread over Humanity, not fulfilling the order in Acts, 1, 1 to 8;

12 – According to the promises of the Prophetic Sermon and of the Apocalypse, Elijah would command the Restoring Task of the Doctrine of The Way;

13 – The Doctrine of The Way is to live the Law of God to avoid crimes among brothers; it is to understand and imitate the Exemplary Word, the Alpha and Omega, or whom represents all that derives from the ESSENTIAL ONE OR UNIQUE PRINCIPLE, and to Him should return as Spirit and Truth; it is to cultivate the Gifts of the Holy Spirit or Mediumship, so that the Consoling Revelation shall not lack;

14 – All the apocalyptic restoring facts are announced or prophesized for before the end of the second millennium;

15 – As from chapter 14, the Apocalypse states everything perfectly;

16 – With the Restoration, the government of the one similar to the Son of man begins which will guide everything with iron scepter or more disciplinary rigidity;

17 – It is important to read attentively the chapter 19 onwards of Apocalypse, because nothing will stay without fulfillment and profound pains will spread over Humanity, before the end of the second millennium;

18 – The Bible is neither OLD nor NEW, because it indicates to the DIVINE PROGRAM; and everyone who rises against its teachings will be crushed at right time, because God delivers teachings and graces and, at the right time, ask for results;

19 – To put the Bible aside to put ahead another book, no matter whose book may be, is an abominable act;

20 – The final chapter of the Apocalypse warns right and forever, containing the OUT OF HERE to all those that may commit serious mistakes against the Law, the Model Word and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit.

# I

## FROM GENESIS TO THE APOCALYPSE

**ON THE PART OF GOD** – Did Moses desire the Spread of Gifts over all flesh? Did God promise the Spread of Gifts over all flesh? Did John the Baptist affirm that the Model Word would baptize in Gifts, or that he would be the fulfiller of the celestial promise? Did the Word promise that he would return from the thresholds of **death**, to fulfill God's promise, delivering the Pentecost? Why did God want the Exemplary Word to fulfill the Divine Promise only after the crucifixion? Why, on the part of God, was there so much importance given to the Mediumistic Gifts?

**DIVINE SIMPLICITY** – The Law was delivered to the conscience of each son of God, and only the Divine Justice will judge him in secret, in the right time. The Model Word left the example of everything that derives from God, whether Spirit or Matter, and that will return to God one day as Spirit and Truth, and nobody will ever be able to argue with Him because His lawyer is called Divine Justice.

**NEVERTHELESS** – Nevertheless, regarding God the Model Word affirmed that, to eliminate the orphanhood from the World or Humanity, there would be the Grace of the Spread of Gifts to all flesh, the Glorious Pentecost, the beginning of the generalization of the Consoling Revelation of the most extensive communicability of the Angels or Messenger Spirits. The human family, allotted on the Planet, made of incarnate and discarnate spirits would have, as from the Glorious Pentecost on, communicating facilities, and therefore, the implementation of the Sublime Doctrine of The Way would be sealed in immortal way.

**EVIDENTLY** – Evidently, there should be intelligence in the sons of God, so that they can understand the Prophecies of the Old Testament, Christmas, the Crucifixion, the Resurrection in Spirit and Matter in the Divine Unity, the Glorious Pentecost or Spread of Gifts over all flesh, and take good care of this, the delivery of the Infallible Apocalypse containing warnings about the blasphemies that would come, and the terrible events to take place before the end of the second millennium, in order to have the GREAT RENOVATION.

**TIPSTERS** – Ragged tipsters, incarnate and discarnate, do everything through cheap, mediocre and ridiculous speeches, to put their stupid allurements, criminal conventionalisms and abominable dogmatisms before everything, leaving behind the living of the Law of God, the comprehension and the living of the Exemplary Word, and the knowledge of biblical texts that treat the Spiritual Gifts, to all sons of God so that they know about their gracious usefulness, shouldering the responsibility of their uses. They gorge themselves on pronouncing the word TRUTH, gossiping about the word GOSPEL, but they surrender vigorously to the treat of their miserable sectarian limitations.

**A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH** – After the fire deluge or atomic war, the Doctrine of The Way will triumph because the sons of God will try to live the Law, understand and imitate the Exemplary Word, and nobly cultivate the Grace of the intermediary Gifts, not only for not having crimes among brothers, but above all, for developing faster the INTERNAL GOD in everyone's inward, so that each one re-integrates faster into the DIVINE OR ESSENTIAL UNITY, because this is the Sacred Finality of the spirit.

### THE MESSAGE FROM THE LORD

It was predicted that the Doctrine of Behavior, which God delivered through Moses and Jesus, would be betrayed by the Corruptor Beast predicted in chapter 13 of the Apocalypse; and the Doctrine to be restored by Prophet Elijah, as Jesus teaches, is the following:

Just after they descended from the Mount Tabor, Jesus responded to Peter, James and John Evangelist: "WHEN ELIJAH DOES COME AGAIN HE WILL RESTORE ALL THE THINGS".

But, in the Codification, the DIVINE DOCUMENTARY was missing, ISN'T IT RIGHT? And Is the restoration of what God delivered through Moses and Jesus HONEST without the DIVINE DOCUMENTARY?!...

AND IT MUST BE UNDERSTOOD, IN ADDITION, THE FOLLOWING TRUTHS FROM THE BIBLE:

God made Jesus deliver this warning: "I HAVE YET MANY THINGS TO SAY TO YOU; BUT YOU CANNOT BEAR THEM NOW".

Ignorant or liars are those who say that the Bible is complete, isn't it right?!...

AND WHO WOULD BRING THE ETERNAL GOSPEL, FROM GOD, NOT FAULTY, NOT OMISSIVE, THE TOTAL INITIATIC KEY?

### WHAT IS THE APOCALYPTICAL PREDESTINATION OF BRASIL?

When Elijah discarnated, after he had lived the character of Kardec, this was how Jehovah, the Angel of the Bush, the Galaxy Christ, that in it represents the Principle or God ordered him:

– "Son Elijah, regiments the serving group and leave for the Land of the Southern Cross. Because there, in the Rediscovered Atlantis, where the mother Bible named POPOL BUGG was delivered, the last one shall also be delivered, which shall be called ETERNAL GOSPEL, promised in the Apocalypse, chapter 14, verses 1 to 6".

By starting the Messianic Work of restoration of what God delivered through Moses and Jesus, Elijah delivered the Spiritualism, which, as it should be, is: DIVINE MORAL AND INSTRUCTIVE AND CONSOLING MEDIUMSHIP. And, whoever says that the Codification is a complete work, can only say it as IGNORANT or HYPOCRITE, a refined liar; because in the Codification there is nothing on the DIVINE BIBLICAL-PROPHETIC DOCUMENTARY.

Study the BIBLICAL-PROPHETIC DOCUMENTARY because God does not order anything else to His sons but TO LIVE THE TEN COMMANDMENTS AND SACREDLY CULTIVATE THE GRACES OF HOLY MEDIUMSHIP, IN THE BIBLE CALLED HOLY SPIRIT OR INTERMEDIATE CHARISMAS:

1 – Moses delivered the Law of God and the First Pentecost, or Baptism of Gifts of the History, as you should read in the Book of Numbers, chapter 11. The sons of God should guide themselves by the Supreme Law and the Consoling Revelation in order to avoid compromising deviations, commerce of allurements or simulations, or dissimulations, etc.

2 – Unfortunately to Humanity, and as it has always happened after the TEACHINGS and the GRACES coming from God, the rabbis or priests, or professional religious men started adulterating everything, imposing appearances of truthful cult, etc.

3 – And God, as everybody should read in the Old Testament, through Prophets and Mediums, and Angels or Messenger Spirits, promised the arrival of the Exemplary Word or Messiah, and a new Pentecost or Spread of Gifts over ALL FLESH, which the Book of Acts of the Apostles registers perfectly. You should study well the texts because before the end of the second millennium, terrible shocks will make them be remembered and lived.

### **THE SUPREME DOCUMENT**

- 1 – I am the Lord your God, there is no other God.
- 2 – You shall not make any images to adore.
- 3 – You shall not utter the name of God in vain.
- 4 – You shall have a day in the week for resting and retreat.
- 5 – You shall honor father and mother.
- 6 – You shall not kill.
- 7 – You shall not commit adultery.
- 8 – You shall not steal.
- 9 – You shall not give false testimony.
- 10 – You shall not covet anything that belongs to someone else.

### **HOW DID THE MODEL WORD WARN ABOUT THE LAW?**

“Go and live the Law”.

“From the Law nothing shall pass without everything have fulfillment”.

“To sin against a minimum Commandment is like sinning against the whole Law”.

“My father, my mother and my brothers are those who hear the Law, and practice it”.

“According to your work, the same way you shall receive”.

“Depart from me, you that work the iniquity”.

“You shall not go out from there till you pay the last farthing”.

“Bear worthy fruits by the example”.

“Father, in Your hands I commend my spirit”.

After all that, the manufacturers of contradictory insults made the Exemplary Word a servile subordinate of all villainies that pretend to be CHRISTIANS, inventing, justifying and imposing dominating and commercial low politics, etc. There is no religious or sectarian mafia, or morbid factiousness, which does not use The Model Christ to impose its anti-CHRISTIAN manipulation.

### **HOW DID JESUS TREAT THE RABBIS OR PRIESTS?**

“Woe unto you, hypocritical priests, scribes and pharisees, who stand by the gates of the Temple of the Truth, not coming in and not allowing the entrance of the ones who could come in”.

“Woe unto you, hypocritical priests and pharisees, the prostitutes and the effeminate are ahead of you on the way to Heaven”.

“Woe unto you, who persecuted and killed the Prophets, one more you shall kill, and for all these crimes you shall be responsible for”.

### **THE WONDERFUL INTERMEDIARY**

Summary of Gifts of the Holy Spirit, because It has never been one-third of God, nor communicating spirit, nor symbol of good spirits, but instead, charisms or mediumships, through which Angels or Messenger Spirits do wonders:

"Would to Lord should give His Holy Spirit and that all flesh prophesied" – Numbers, 11, 29.

"I will pour out My Holy Spirit on thy seed and my blessing upon thy offspring" – Isaiah, 44, 3.

"I will pour out My Holy Spirit on all flesh and your sons and daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall have dreams, your young men shall have visions" – Joel, 2, 28.

"He upon whom you see the Holy Spirit descending, he is who will baptize in Holy Spirit" – John, 1, 33.

"From now on you shall see the heaven opened and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man" – John, 1, 51.

"God is not God of the dead, but of the living, because those who are worthy of resurrection shall be as angels in heaven" – Matthew, chap. 22.

"But the Consoler, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father shall send in My name, it will remind you of everything I have said to you" – John, 14, 26.

"But you shall receive the virtue of the Holy Spirit which will come upon you and you shall be My witnesses in Jerusalem, Judea, Samaria, and unto the uttermost parts of the Earth" – Acts, chap. 1.

"And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and they began to speak in other tongues, according the Holy Spirit gave them to speak" – Acts, chap. 2.

"For the promise is into you, and to all that are afar off, and whomsoever the Lord shall call to Him" – Acts, chap. 2

"Because to one is given the word of wisdom by the Holy Spirit; to another the word of science; to another faith; to other the gifts of healing; to another the working of wonders; to another prophecy; to another, the discernment of spirits; to another diverse kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation" – I Ep. Corinthians, chap. 12.

"By stretching forth your hand to heal and to make signs and wonders in the name of Your Holy Son Jesus" – Acts, chap. 4.

"Because being exalted by God, and having received from the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit, he had poured forth this, which you now see and hear" – Acts, 2, 33.

"Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to see whether they are from God; because many false prophets have risen in the world" – I Ep. John, chap. 4.

"God also bearing them witness by signs, miracles, diverse wonders and Gifts of the Holy Spirit, distributed according to His own will" – Hebrews, 2, 4.

"Formerly in Israel, when a man went to consult God, he spoke thus: 'Come, and let us go to the seer', because he who is now called a Prophet was then called a seer" – I Samuel, 9, 9.

"And these signs shall follow those who believe; they shall cast out demons; they shall speak new tongues; they shall take up serpents; and if they drink any poison, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay their hands on the sick, and they shall recover" – Mark 16, 17.

"Whosoever sins against the Son of man will be forgiven; but whosoever blasphemes against the Holy Spirit shall be accused of the Divine Justice" – Luke 12, 10.

The Beast and the False Prophet, the two dirty clergies, predicted in chapter 13 of Apocalypse, betrayed this Divine Documentary and its teachings on the Law of God and the Instructive and Consoling Divine Mediumship. It was in the year 313 in the City of the Seven Hills that the bestialities started. Study the following warning:

– More than two hundred and fifty people wrote about John the Baptist and Jesus, not just four. The Corruptive Beast greatly adulterated texts of the New Testament, in order to impose itself upon kings, peoples and nations, as the Apocalypse in chapter 13 very well warns that it was going to happen and it did. All this will be paid until the uttermost farthing, as you should read in Apocalypse, chapters 11, 12, 14, 19, 21 and 22.

Therefore, before the end of the II Millennium, Elijah should come to restore what God delivered through Moses and Jesus – the Code of Behavior that would result in the Divine Civilization, pointed by God in Isaiah, chapter 11, if the human bestiality had not betrayed everything...

Because, understand it, Jesus delivered the warning that no one should ignore or betray: "I have yet many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now".

With the restoration of what God delivered through Moses and Jesus would come next the ETERNAL GOSPEL, THE ONE FROM GOD, THE TOTAL INITIATIC KEY, WHICH GOD PROMISED ONLY IN THE APOCALYPSE, 14, VERSES 1 TO 6.

## ETERNAL GOSPEL (Apocalypse, 14, 6)

**THE PRINCIPLE OR GOD** – Divine Essence Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent, who originates, sustains and destines everything, and whose destiny is the Total Reintegration. The Spirit and Matter, the Worlds and Humanities, and the Relative Laws, will return to the Essential Unity, or Spirit and Truth. If ceased to Emanate, Manifest or Create, nothing would exist but Him, the Omnipresent Principle. As the Principle is Integral, neither increasing nor diminishing, everything related around being Who Manifests and Manifestation, Manifesting and Reintegrating everything. That is the Divine Monism.

**SON SPIRIT** – The emanated sparks, not created, bear ALL THE DIVINE VIRTUES IN POTENTIAL, and must develop them in the bosom of the Worlds, in the incarnations and discarnations, until they return to the Divine Bosom, as Unity or Spirit and Truth. Nobody will be son of God forever; everything will return to be God in God. This wisdom was taught by Hermes, Krishna and Pythagoras. Jesus lived the Unmistakable Character of the EXEMPLARY WORD, of everything that derives from the ESSENTIAL ONE and to Him returns as TOTAL UNITY. The Empty Tomb means more than the Manger. (Understand it well).

**VEHICLE OF THE SOUL OR PERISPIRIT** – Forms itself for the son spirit to have means of acting in the Cosmos or Matter. With the self-divinization of the spirit, when he reaches the Divine Union or Reintegration, the perispirit task ends. The self-divinization, that is, the development of the Latent Divine Virtues is extremely slow. Everything increases in Light and Glory until it becomes Total Divinity, Total Union that is, losing in RELATIVITY to gain in DIVINITY.

**MATTER OR COSMOS** – The Matter is Divine Essence, Divine Light, Energy, Ether, Substance, Gas, Vapor, Liquid, and Solid. In any level of presentation, it is tool of the spirit son of God. (Whoever does not seek to understand that is very unfortunate.)

Out of what the Law of God Orders, the Exemplary Word Exemplifies and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit or Mediumships provide to have the communication of the Angels or Messenger Spirits, nobody will reach the self-divinization. Nobody should make himself judge of God, owner of the Truth and inspector of the Model Word, for the fact of being slave of some sort of sectarianisms.

In all Antiquity, God sent beings endowed with Mediumistic Graces, and through them, the communicability of Angels or Messenger Spirits and, therefore, depth teachings regarding the son spirit with his obligations for developing the Internal God, the Latent or Divine Virtues that he holds, for being son of GOD, THE PRINCIPLE.

However, filthy clergies, made by humans, idolaters, practitioners of frauds, cultivators of ridiculous clownish acts and with mystifying vestments and gestures, invented the notorious concept of only one incarnation. As they subsist upon the lies they sell to the fools, they do not care about sending to the spiritual world unfortunate spirits, who will dive into desperation, painful disillusionments and compromising revolts, which will harm them even more, having to plunge into the most expiatory incarnations to redeem failures. The criminal concept of only one incarnation, because it betrays the Divine Law, deeply harms the spirits, sons of God.

No book in the world has been more adulterated than the Bible. And no other book in the world is so much filled with rugged contradictions. But also, no other book in the world presents more testimonies on the Law of God and the Graces of the Divine Mediumship, the Light of the World and the Salt of the Earth, the Divine Source of warnings, illustrations and consolations. Living out of the Law of God and the Graces of the Divine Mediumship, the Humanity falls into uncountable bestialisms, in which it is immersed at the end of the II Millennium, subject to severe punishments.

The Sectarian fanaticism, created around relative envoys of God forged hatred and bloodsheds. And the revolted Nature and perverse men cost uncountable sufferings.

God, His 10 Commandments and His Divine Gifts spread to His sons will not change, therefore, it is a Sacred and Sanctifying Duty to help distributing this DIVINE MESSAGE.

The Irrevocable Moral Law is from God, and so are the Mediumistic Gifts. Betraying this, caused Isaiah, chapter 11, to be defeated, creating terrible Negative Karma, tragedies in the Nature and human perversions.

After the punishments predicted in Matthews, chapters 24 and 25, and in the Apocalypse, chapters 17, 18 and 19, those who remain will live the DIVINE CIVILIZATION. Refer to Isaiah, chapter 11.

After the necessary hygiene predicted by Jesus and the Apocalypse, nobody will doubt about what Elijah ought to restore, to soon afterwards deliver the GOSPEL OF GOD, THE DIVINISM, PROMISED BY GOD in Apocalypse, 14, 6.

Remember that Moses and Jesus did everything to make you conscious of this: GOD IS THE LORD of the Unpolluted Justice, and of his GIFTS distributed to his sons, and of the Irrevocable 10 Commandments, and of the Angels, the Spirits who act in the Realms of Nature, being also, the deliverers of teachings and graces to the temporarily reincarnates.

**IN THE FORTHCOMING TIMES, THOSE WHO PRONOUNCE THE NAME OF GOD WILL MAKE IT WITH TOTAL RESPECT.**

They will understand the following truth: to develop the Internal God, the Latent Divine Virtues that everyone has, for being EMANATED FROM GOD, THE PRINCIPLE, in less time and with the minimum of sufferings, just proceed as follows: NEVER DO THE EVIL AND ALWAYS DO THE GOOD. Bombastic and lined rigmaroles, tedious speeches weaved and rolled up in indecent theologies or physiologic postures, hypocritically staged, all this will have to end, what matter it costs, hurting no matter who. GOD WANTS CLEANING OF CONSCIENCE AND SIMPLY GOOD ACTS. MERCY IS THE PRAYER THAT SANCTIFIES THE SON SPIRIT.

## THE DESTINY OF AMERICA

Glory to you, rediscovered Atlantis,  
Shine in you, restored Christianity,  
And your proud crown, in abundant light,  
Be splendid in truth, divine route.

In your lands, in the past cracked,  
By flood, which the Supreme Justice imposed,  
A new heaven gleams, and sheds blossomy  
Divine Harvest, which the good God sent you.

Do not deviate now from the desires of light,  
From the true Doctrine, from the Love that makes it divine,  
From that Consoler, spread by Jesus,  
In the sublime Pentecost, which God makes eternal.

Spread your Aura, the doctrinal brilliance,  
Fertilize the Earth, your prophetic yells,  
Remind chandeliers, your deeds of love,  
Sheds of Glory, which Christ comprises.

Disappear from you, the unfaithful stains...  
Detours from virtue, which the darkness punished,  
And that new heaven, in your bright rings,  
Reveal the Love, where the pain has vanished.

## THE CODIFICATION FROM GOD, THE BIBLICAL, WILL BE RESPECTED!

The Codification of God, the Biblical, begins with the Patriarchs and goes on Moses, Elijah, the Prophets and Jesus, and, much later on before the end of II Millennium, has DEFINITIVE COMPLEMENT, with Elijah restoring everything, and also delivering the ETERNAL GOSPEL, which was only promised in the Apocalypse, 14, 1 to 6.

Out of the Law of God exists the bad application of the Holy Mediumship, there is the treat with spirits of inferior moral level, the clerical hypocrisies and others operate, and the squalid, disgusting, indecent loves forget Romans, 1, 22 to 32!

This Divine Message teaches to stop lying in the name of GOD, MOSES and JESUS.

This Divine Message teaches not to betray the Biblical and Prophetic Truths, because, by doing that is to attract terrifying punitive cataclysms.

To put this SACRED MESSAGE within the reach of the sons of God is a Divine task. It helps to develop the internal God, which is the Sacred Objective of the Son Spirit's Existence.

Those who know that they will incarnate should know how to be with God.

John the Baptist and Jesus were Nazarites, Essenes, Prophets, Seers, but never priests.

Answer: Would GOD deliver so many teachings throughout the Centuries to, later on, leave dirty clericalisms and bastard "isms" gloat over everything and be above more than necessary punishments?!

God would never need that any of His sons had to mend His Eternal Designation. Filthy clericalisms invented lies.

Was there ever a time when in the Humanity, there were no stupid individuals who put their stupid concepts above the Divine Designations, the Irrevocable Ones?

Do not curse the punishments predicted by Jesus and the Apocalypse; do curse the human dirtiness, the clerical ones, and so many others that deviated you all from the DIVINE TRUTH.

### **WITH OR WITHOUT POETRY...**

Composed of organized matter,  
Physical-chemical-mechanic complex,  
The earthman of ignored age,  
Is relative, poor prey of panic.

If water missed, the poor  
Would never live, would be like nothing,  
Nevertheless, the futile and agitated one,  
Boasts enormous importance.

Dependent on air, normally,  
Food that is not of his own making,  
But the foolish, cynic to the most,  
Forgets God, or hurts through words.

Without the Sun, he could not live,  
Everything would be ice, death and loneliness,  
Nevertheless, silly without knowing,  
Does not thank God for such donation.

At last, at the incarnation,  
When confronting the Immaculate Justice,  
Suffering the sad disillusion,  
Will reborn to more educated life.

Being by matter like this...  
What would we say about the Kingdom of Immortality?  
About you are gods, that finally,  
Claims the Plenitude of the Truth?

Wake up, Man, once and for all,  
Because the new Earth appears on the horizon,  
It is a new heaven, at a glimpse, that,  
Wants you to use the Earth divinely.

Otherwise, poor you,  
Because the Divine Justice will make you suffer,  
Your wrong and foolish frenzy,  
Where your living will be very sad.

Remember, by living the Law of God,  
Search the Model Christ in the deeds,  
Because the party of the poor atheists,  
Will dive into the most infernal nightmare.

## THREE SIGNIFICANT REALITIES

1 – After the spirit is emanated from the Principle or God as spark, everything is summarized to develop the Latent Divine Virtues, until he returns to the Principle or God, in Total Unity. This reality will never change, in the Infinity and in the Eternity.

2 – In primitive Humanity or of medium evolution, such as the one on Earth, it is normal that its individuals do not give the necessary importance to this fundamental reality, deeply damaging themselves, delaying the Final Celestial Arrival, that is, to the Divine Union.

3 – It is also normal for all sorts of deceivers, fumblers, mystifiers or manufacturers of religions, clergies and morbid sectarian fanaticisms, collusion groups and other trader malicies of idolatries or sellers of allure, to use the ignorance of the ignorant and the foolishness of the fools in order to cover their creeping and criminal temporal selfishness.

## THE SACRED PURPOSE OF THE EXISTENCE

The Sacred Purpose of the Existence is to return to the Bosom of the Essential One as integrant part of the Essential One, leaving the relativity, once and for all, to become Divinity.

Out of the Moral Law, out of the Model Word and Modeler, and out of the decent cultivation of the Intermediary Gifts, no one will return to the Divine Bosom.

It was so to inform, forever, that the Resurrected Word left that order which is in the Book of Acts, 1, 1 to 8.

## THE IMPORTANCE OF THE GLORIOUS PENTECOST

The Law orders the correct behavior for not to happen crimes among brothers, and It never endorses the use of feigned practices, to escape from the Divine Justice. Who can probe what happens in the sub-crust, through the thresholds and through the painful incarnations, will know that the Divine Program does not change.

As Exemplary Word, Alpha and Omega, or representing all that derives from the Principle, and to Him should return as Spirit and Truth, Jesus is the Example of Behavior, of subjection to the Divine Laws, in order to hasten the return to the Divine Bosom as Total Unity. To invert the terms is a repugnant crime, and it will cost a lot.

As the Glorious Pentecost, the Generalized Revelation would stay to warn, illustrate and console, the Word left this immortal warning:

**"Knock and it shall be opened to you; Ask, and it shall be given to you; Seek, and you shall find".**

Disgracefully, the Jewish priests pursued and killed the deliverers of the Doctrine of The Way...

Disgracefully, in 313, Rome founds its church and calls the Gifts and their signs and prodigies THINGS OF THE DEVIL...

## WHO WILL CRUMBLE THE MYSTIFIERS?

The Exemplary Word has warned: **"Who rises against this rock shall be shattered, and the one over whom it falls shall be crumbled"**.

Being Himself the Alpha and Omega or the One that represents all that derives from the Principle, and to Him should return as Spirit and Truth or God in God, the Exemplary Word is the Model of the DIVINE PROGRAM. To contradict it is an act of fools, it is blasphemy and it will cost weeping and gnashing of teeth.

## CRIMINOUS STATEMENT

After reading the Law of God, studying the signification of the Model Word and Modeler or who represents everything that derives from God, and to Him should one day return as Spirit and Truth, and studying the biblical texts that treat the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, the most stupid statement that someone could make is TO STATE THAT ALL RELIGIONS ARE GOOD!

Good is the TRUTH that the Law states, good is the sentence of the Model Word stating that only the TRUTH is liberator, and also, good is the Revelation that warns, illustrates and consoles, and that was GENERALIZED AS FROM THE PENTECOST in order to put an end to ridiculous and criminal formalist or idolatrous commerce.

Behind all the religions manufactured by man, and all of them were and are, stand the exploiters of human ignorance, the sellers of lies or allurements, those who close the doors of the TRUTH to the sons of God.

### **WHAT WAS ISRAEL CHOSEN FOR?**

Israel was CHOSEN to deliver to Humanity the Three Initiatic Factors of the Doctrine of The Way, later on named Christianity. Any sensible person discovers, by the documentation or fulfillment of PROPHECIES, that Mosaism completes itself in the Doctrine of The Way or Christianity, because it is in the Old Testament where can be found all the PROMISES that were fulfilled in the New Testament.

The Law is to all flesh, the Model Word is to all flesh, and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships are also of all flesh. And all of this, which was promised by God, came through the Chosen People. However, to the disgrace of the Chosen People, priests or rabies, hypocrite scribes and pharisees have always been appearing, deviating from the TRUTH, creating wrong paths, selling feigning or simulations, blaspheming against the Spiritual Gifts and Their signs and prodigies, the communicability of the Angels or Messenger Spirits.

Nevertheless, nobody should delude himself. The second millennium will not finish without tremendous shakings or apocalyptic cataclysms, bringing terrible consequences; putting a stop to the awful crimes perpetrated against the DOCTRINE OF THE WAY.

It matters to live the Law, for not having crimes among brothers. It matters to recognize the meaning of the Exemplary Word, Model of all that derives from the Principle and to the Principle should return as Spirit and Truth. And it matters to nobly cultivate the Mediumistic Gifts, so that the Consoling Revelation will not fall short. As the Model Word has affirmed, everything should be done free of charge; there shall not be princes among you. Because the Law, the Model Word and the Gifts are not human made, and therefore, there is no human who can rise to be JUDGE OF GOD AND OWNER OF THE TRUTH.

## II

**TWO FACTS SHOULD HAPPEN**

1 – At the right time, there should be the Restoration of the Doctrine of The Way, whose unchangeable foundations are the Law of God, the meaning of the Model Word and the noble cultivation of Mediumistic Gifts;

2 – All this under the command of Elijah, the promised Restorer, the same mentioned some times in the Apocalypse, and the same similar to the Son of man, who will guide with iron scepter, or with much more disciplinary rigidity.

The fulfillment of the biblical prophecy is conclusive, of Israel being called from the four corners of the Earth for the Testimony of the Truth, beyond having earthly Homeland, because they had to be spokesmen of the Celestial Homeland, Infinite and Eternal.

It is current, in the elevated heavens or more ethereal planes of the planetary jurisdiction, where the spiritual legions who are closest to the Christic Grade reside, that **Gabriel**, the Angel of the Announcements, begged Jehovah for some words of attention considering the forthcoming time, that is, the end of the first two thousand years of Christian Era, which, as the Apocalypse signalizes, points out the Great Renovation of the World and of the Humanity through tremendous shakings, cataclysms, telluric commotions, endemic diseases, fire deluge sweeping two thirds of the Planet and the Humanity, etc. It is known that, of the general colloquy, these realities concern the happenings that will shake the Humanity and their reasons:

**Q** – Lord, the Planet Earth and its Humanity reach the end of the first two thousand years of the Christian Era, with no comprehension and tolerance among continents, countries, races, peoples, ideologies, religions, sects, in short, everything that represents human behavior. What should we expect, Lord, of so great divergences?

**A** – Gabriel, My son, My designations do not fail, and therefore, in the objective of all movements in the bosom of the Worlds and Humanities, everything converges to Me, the Emanative, Sustaining and Designative Center. From Me everything emanates, in Me everything moves, in Me everything reintegrates, because being Myself Spirit and Truth, everything shall return to Me as Spirit and Truth. **This is, Gabriel, the central point of all Initiatic Wisdom.**

**Q** – Lord, the religions, the sects, the doctrines created by men, Your sons, in Your name, in the name of Your messengers, of the Bibles and of the Gospels, deviate more from Your Truth, creating deep abysms among men. They are real commercial and political markets, where everything is turned into profession, where everything is mundanely labeled, stuffed with formal rubbish, fakers and supporters of petulance, arrogance, pride, selfishness, jealousy, vanity and **appearance of humility...**

**A** – Gabriel, the Lord shortened, do not forget that my Justice is Absolute, picking individuals and communities at the right time, for the due settlement of accounts and nothing more, until finally, by developing My Virtues, which everyone is favored with, they come to live My Commandments, and then, free themselves from the sufferings forever, following their own divinization in the bosom of My Peace and My Love.

**Q** – Lord, being the Humanity surrendered to the most confusing thoughts and this way being surrendered to materialisms, brutalities, corruptions, shameful deviations, horrible deprivations, wouldn't it be good **a new revelation, a new call?**...

**A – Gabriel,** the Lord shortened again, you yourself are witness on Earth and to its Humanity, that I sent three fundamental initiatic truths at the right time, and they will never be altered or subjugated by My son's mistakes. Above all and any other option, My sons should understand and live this one, so that they come to develop My Virtues, which I deposited in them, with less suffering and with much more opportunities to hasten the return to My Bosom. Irrevocable are My Designations, Gabriel, and these represent to all the others, constituting, therefore, the fundamental option:

1 – I ordered it to be called the Law of God because it expresses the Irrevocable Moral, out of which no son of Mine will triumph, because denying Me, the Principle, and doing evil to the fellow creature, how can he be well before My Justice? Remember Gabriel that My Law is above persecutions, offenses, murders, desperations, abandonments and any relative or human circumstances. **My sons should meditate on It,** and should not forget that they are subjected to births and deaths, needs, sufferings, distresses and desperations, to which My Law is not, because It is sovereign;

2 – As Example of Respect to My Law, at the right time I sent the Constructor Word of the Planet, the commander of the legions of sons of Mine, for the densification of elements so that one more World came to exist. For immortal sign, He was not born of man, He had the Spirit of Gifts and Signs Measureless and He left the tomb empty, and returned after the crucifixion to spread the Spirit of Gifts and Signs, My Consoling Grace, over all flesh, just as I had promised, generalized or to all My sons, out of and above religions, sects or inventions of men;

3 – My Law, the Exemplary Son of Behavior and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Gabriel, form only one fundamental doctrinal unity, the ideal option, and out it My sons get nothing but darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth, because My Justice is Absolute and Irrevocable, above times, eras, cycles or any relativities.

**Q – Then, Lord,** is it all about studying and living the Biblical-Prophetic truths, and nothing else?

**A – Gabriel,** go tell My sons, allocated on Earth, that because of My Law and the Exemplary Son, My two everlasting witnesses, I delivered, as I had promised, the Gifts of the Holy Spirit and the Book of Revelations, the Apocalypse. Whoever stands against the Gifts of the Holy Spirit and against the Apocalypse will have to face My Absolute Justice.

**Q – But, Lord,** Your sons are divided into religions, sects, doctrines, mundane subjections...

**A – Gabriel,** the Lord shortened again, My Moral Law, My Exemplary Son, the Gifts of the Holy Spirit and the Apocalypse will not be divided among themselves, because the Truth is only one.

**Q – I know Lord** that one is God, one is the Truth and one is the Doctrine, nevertheless, who will make Your sons come to respect It just as It ought to be?

**A – Gabriel,** I never indicated My sons the path of suffering. However, through envoys, and mainly through My Law, and the Exemplary Word, I warned against the ignorance, the mistake, the malice, the phariseism. If, in the Apocalypse, the human contradictions appear, entailing consequent sufferings, the warnings about the Great Renovation **also appear**, a time called NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH, in which My sons ought to integrate themselves in My Law and in the Exemplary Son, cultivating the Consoling Grace of the Revelation, with Moral and Love. There will not be a new Moral Law, or another

Exemplary Word, or another Pentecost. Out of this doctrinal truth, Gabriel, there will be as much suffering as necessary because My Designations do not change.

**Q – Lord, the saints and the wise on Earth sustain the contradictory opinions about all the initiatic teachings and their interpretations...**

**A –** Gabriel, they are nothing but mortals, exposed to all needs and above everything, subjected to My Justice. That is the only way they will be considered, nothing more, because it will be better for them and for those who listen to them. My Law does not die; the Exemplary Word, who left the tomb empty and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit will also never end. Who is fallible, should not intend to judge what is Absolute, Eternal, Perfect and Immutable. **Do not practice the bad sowing so as not to have to face the sad harvest.**

**Q –** Therefore, Lord, will the disturbances be vast and profound due to the mistakes made, mainly by the ones who judge themselves owners of the Truth, and judges of the others' conscience, imposing commandments of man, simulations and formalisms?...

**A –** Gabriel, again the Lord shortened, on the relative level I oblige everything, through My Laws, to constant renovations so they all return to Me, the Spirit and Matter, the Worlds and the Humanities. I am the Truth, My Justice is Absolute and My Designations do not fail. As I make everything go by according to Immutable, Simple Laws, **My sons have to learn how to be simple**, humble and good, so that I, the Lord, take out from the Earth everything that obliges them to suffering. Gabriel, according to the inhabitants will be, then I will make the house they must live in.

**Q – Lord, this has always been the doctrine that You have sent to Your sons...** The language of the Moral Law as well as the language of the Exemplary Word is not different from That. Nevertheless, Lord, how hard the human hearts are being revealed...

**A –** Gabriel, My Justice is fulfilled in Space and in Time for those who have to be subject to these relativities, because the Eternal Present, the Immutability, the Eternal Perfection, where everything and everyone should return to, prevails in Me. As My sons, inhabitants of the Earth, incarnates and discarnates, are inferior in evolution, comprehension and proceedings, I favor, through Ruling Laws, elements and opportunities, teachings and times to due assimilations, and therefore, times for the settlement of accounts as well.

**Q –** Lord, consonant with the Prophetic Sermon and the Apocalypse and what occurs in the World or in the Humanity, everything causes to believe that it is time for the Great Renovation of the World and of the Humanity. However, Lord, I have to highlight again that it is exactly in the bosom of religions, the sects and the human-made doctrines, that we find the most unfortunate contradictions, **the saddest examples of behavior...**

Gabriel noticed that the Glorious Presence diluted itself in infinite sparkles of Truth, Peace and Harmony; though revealing the immanence of the omnipresent Divine Justice, out of which nothing neither is nor happens. And, as if from far, or from the depths of the Divine Presence, he listened to these final words:

**A –** The same ones who praise Me as Omniscient, Omnipresent, Omnipotent, and therefore, Eternal, Perfect and Immutable, they, themselves, Gabriel, intend to impose relativisms, repugnant conditioning and submission to mystifications or simulations on Me, to the benefit of their weakness, of their mundane interests, of their particular fanaticisms and of their idolatrous, mental and physical addictions. I want you all to understand, once and for all, that, when I delivered the Moral Law, the Modeling Word and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, or the generalization of the Consoling Grace of the Revelation,

I also delivered the supreme quote of responsibility, **the duty to work on the profound inward**, in favor of every deifying conquests, those which will transform you in Spirit and Truth, the same that I Am. Stop lying in My Name, because I am the Absolute Lord and I have never requested offerings, external or formal adorations, and I never have indicated any religions or sects, as testified by My Two Witnesses, Faithful and Truthful, which are the Moral Law and the Exemplary Word of Behavior.

It is also said that when Gabriel got closer to the Planet, which span and transited in the bosom of its orbital limitations, he met two distinguishably responsible spirits, showing in the aspect a mixture of authority and sadness, who informed, each of them at their time:

"The Worlds and the forms in general, shall pass; however, the Divine Justice and the Moral Law shall never pass because the Principle does not pass".

"The Worlds and the forms in general shall pass; however, my Example of Behavior shall never pass, because it represents the Divine Justice, the Moral Law and the duty that each son of God has towards himself, towards his neighbor, and at last and totally, towards the same God, Principle or Divine Father".

At that moment arose sounds of clarions in the Infinite, illuminated legions filled the divinely festive Space, and a marvelous event took place because those glorious legions, little by little, turned into only one Majestic Brilliant Dove, which exclaimed thunderously:

"I represent the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, the Baptism of Holy Spirit and the Spread of Gifts over all flesh, without which there cannot be the Grace of the Consoling Revelation. As such, obeying Divine Orders, I point out the Apocalypse because the time estimated there, for the Great Renovation of the World and of the Humanity has arrived. In the future, the sons of the Principle should behave with intelligence and honesty so that the transformations do not have to come, as now, through tremendous cataclysms, profound shakings, distresses and desperations, besides punitive migrations that large human portions have to suffer. The Principle only wants His sons to get along well with His Divine Justice, not inventing ways of believing, but just living the Moral Law, imitating the Examples of Conduct of the Exemplary Word and cultivating the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, as the Law and the Word determine".

When that Glorious Manifestation was over, Moses, Jesus and Gabriel were there, and these simple words were heard:

From Moses: "Because in God everything is divinely simple".

From Jesus: "It's sufficient to have knowledge, love and resignation".

From Gabriel: "And it shall never be different".

**III****RECOLLECTIONS OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY**

The profound consternations, prophesied by the Exemplary Word in the Prophetic Sermon, and regarding the GREAT RENOVATION, are the same ones that are in the Apocalypse, as from chapter 14.

The twentieth century concentrates the basis of the events; however, everything will rotate around two unforgettable facts, that is, those the future generations will never forget. One is Marvelous, Divine and Glorious, witness of the Divine Promises, marking, in the history of the Humanity, the boundary between BEFORE and AFTER the twentieth century. And the other one will be the recollection of the terrible events, the apocalyptic sweeping that will mark an almost new beginning...

With these two extremely marking facts, until the evolutive consummation or reintegration of everything into the ESSENTIAL ONE, the sons of God will remember with horror the contradictory insults, the crimes against the Moral Law, against the Exemplary Word and against the due respects to the texts that deal with Intermediary Gifts, as well as the due respects for the cultivation of the same Gifts.

Nobody will confuse the Three Fundamental Facts of the Doctrine of The Way with what any incarnate or discarnate may say, conceive or opine. They will learn to separate between what is FROM GOD and what is from man.

**THE TERRIBLE ROMAN BLASPHEMY**

Everything began with the crime of the Jewish rabbis, who corrupted the Doctrine left by Moses, founded on the Law of God, and the First Spread of Mediumistic Gifts in the History of Initiatic Revelations. Refer to chapter 11, in the Book of Numbers, about the Church of the Seventy who received spirit.

Being everything corrupted, deviated from the Will of God, and so, with implementation of commerce of formalisms or simulacra, there was, on the part of God, the promise of a new Spread of Spiritual or Mediumistic Gifts, through angels or communicating spirits. The biblical documentary about it is very plentiful.

The promise of God was the Spread of the Holy Spirit or Gifts, not from Peter!...

The Precursor announced that the Word would baptize in Gifts of the Holy Spirit, never in Peter!...

The Exemplary Word spent his carnal life affirming that God would send the Consoler, the Holy Spirit, the one that takes away the orphanhood of the World, because it is the vehicle of the communicability of the angels or messenger spirits, the producer of signs and extra prodigies, marvelous cures, etc.

Just read what is said in chapters 14, 15 and 16 of the Gospel, according to John the Apostle, to know that the Doctrine of The Way would be founded on the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, not on Peter!...

When asked by Jesus, Peter answered that Jesus was the Christ promised by God; Jesus made the following statement, just as it is in the originals:

**"Blessed are you, Simon Barjona because neither flesh nor blood revealed it to you, but the Holy Spirit; and on this rock I will build the Doctrine of the Father and the gates of hell will never prevail against it".**

After the crucifixion, and the Resurrection, as very well reports the Book of Acts, 1, 1 to 8, Jesus affirms:

**"Because you will receive the virtue of the Holy Spirit coming upon you and you will be my witnesses unto me in Jerusalem, Judea and Samaria, and unto the uttermost parts of the Earth".**

Nobody ever said that there would be spread of Peter over the flesh... And in chapter 2, in the same Book of Acts, there was the Glorious Pentecost, the SECOND SPREAD OF GIFTS, which, as Jesus affirmed, would have to be extended to the uttermost parts of the Earth.

Disgracefully, in 313, Rome founds its church, or blasphemy, putting Peter in the place of the Intermediary Gifts, to impose criminal dogmas, simulacra or idolatrous commerce in the place of the communication of the angels or messenger spirits, workers of signs and extra prodigies. And all flesh mired in the ignorance, materialism and abominations, because the Doctrine of The Way was not extended over the Earth.

As the Apocalypse describes, two thousand years were given to the sons of God, to choose or not the TEACHINGS and the GRACES OF GOD. As they have committed tenebrous crimes against the TEACHINGS and the GRACES, before the end of the second millennium of Christian Era, terrible shakings will reduce the living humans to one third, so that an almost new beginning will take place, with the sons of God acknowledging that God just commands to live the teachings and the graces that are exposed in the biblical texts, because everything that is against them will be crushed, as many times as necessary.

## IV

### SYNTHESIS OF THE APOCALYPTICAL WISDOM

All the peculiarities or all the doctrinal details derive from KEY-TRUTHS, from the MATRIX or FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS. As the Doctrine of The Way, transmitted and not forged by the Exemplary Word, is based on the Law of God, on the meaning of the Model Word and on the Spread of Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships over all flesh, thus, the Apocalypse contains the following INFORMATIVE KEY:

1 – As from the birth of the Exemplary or Model Word onwards, to affirm that out of the Law of God, of His Divine Exemplification and of the noble cultivation of the Mediumistic Gifts, all will result in darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth in the abysses of the sub-crust and in the thresholds, and, in the flesh, in expiatory incarnations;

2 – By having the Doctrine of the Way remained in the World through the Messianic Task of the Exemplary Word, built on the generalized Mediumship from the Glorious Pentecost on, and, fulfilling to the Revelation to give testimonies of the Law of God and of the meaning of the Model Word, the Apocalypse warns against the corruption that would come from men, through the City of the Seven Hills, which is Rome – two dragons, two beasts and one false prophet, that is, the Roman Empire and the Emperor, the Roman Church and the Popery; and later on, from them the false prophet would appear, the protestantism that, with the Bible in hands, blasphemous against the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, calling the communicability of Angels or Messenger Spirits THINGS OF THE DEVIL;

3 – After the corruption appeared with the Beast or the Roman Church ordering with all means at hand, using all sorts of inquisitions, the Apocalypse points out the dominion of ignorance, brutality and materialism, because once the Revelation that warns, illustrates and consoles is eliminated, everything mires in terrible evil.

All the corruption of the Doctrine of The Way began with the First Edict by Constantine Chlorus I, the Father, in 313;

4 – Unfortunately, as the Apocalypse had its chapters inverted three times, it is difficult to read it. The correct order is chapters 10, 11, 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22; however, that Woman who is mentioned in chapter 12 is the DOCTRINAL TRUTH and her son is the Restorer Christ, the announced Elijah, starting the restoring work that would demand five incarnations, all registered in the Apocalypse. And the restoration has synthesis in the fundaments of the Doctrine of The Way, which are the Law to be lived, the Exemplary Word to be imitated and the Mediumistic Gifts to be divinely cultivated;

5 – A very prominent point or time is mentioned in chapter 14, with the Eternal Gospel to be delivered with the explanation of the meaning of the Moral Law, of the Model Word and Modeler and the exposition of the biblical texts about the Gifts of the Holy Spirit.

Song of Moses is the Law of God, and the Song of the Lamb is the Exemplary Modeling, in Spirit and Matter, of the Word who represents the Resurrection of everything in the Divine Unity, in Spirit and Truth because everything derives from the Essential One, and to Him returns as Sacred Finality to be reached;

THE TWO FAITHFUL AND TRUTHFUL WITNESSES are represented in the Law of God and in the Model Christ. They are the TOTAL SYNTHESIS, and everybody will acknowledge them. Both Moses and Jesus had the angels, spirits or souls, ascending and descending upon them, to the due testimonies of the immortality and the communicability of the spirits, etc.

6 – The White Knight and some other Powerful Angels are incarnations of the Restorer Christ, being very salient, as mentioned in chapter 19, that one similar to the Son of man, who will guide with iron scepter or more disciplinary rigor, in view of the progresses in general, or of those who will come to deserve the Earth of the future evolutive cycles;

7 – As the key to the shaking events, to have the Great Renovation, the Missionaries of Sciences are included, and as salient point, the deluge or atomic war, compelling to a very renewed beginning with the Law, the Model Word and the noble cultivation of the Mediumistic Gifts at the basis of all behavior, but with the terrible recollections of the most terrible cataclysm ever suffered by Humanity, since the beginning of times. Three fundamental doctrinal factors will remain for what is left of the Humanity, as the cradle of generations to come:

A – The restored Doctrine of the Way, with the Law, the Model Word and the Mediumistic Gifts nobly cultivated, all out of clergies, simulations, allurements, because everyone will understand that the DIVINE JUSTICE hovers above any religious malice or hypocrisym;

B – The Planetary Government of that similar to the Son of man, with the Divine Justice or Iron Scepter acting with more rigor, and also, to point out that, in the High Directional Planes, the Law of Progress also works with the High Directors further penetrating in the Divine Unity until they become God in God or Spirit and Truth, because everything that derives from the DIVINE CRUCIBLE to It will return as integral part of the DIVINE CRUCIBLE. No one will be eternally son of God, because everything will be God in God again.

C – As the TRUTH is only one, the Divine Program is only one, and, therefore, after the terrible restoring shakings, everyone will understand the teachings and warnings of chapter 22, with those – OUT OF HERE...

Because there will be a first great expurgation, or separation between goats and sheep, but, through the cycles and the eras, there will be others – OUT OF HERE.

And those who continue deserving the Earth of the final times, or the integration of the Planet and the Humanity into the OMNIPRESENT, OMNISCIENT AND OMNIPOTENT DIVINE ESSENCE will understand that the Celestial

Jerusalem is the REINTEGRATION INTO THE DIVINITY, through the developing of the Latent Divine Virtues, because

the Kingdom of God will not come from outside, as the Exemplary Word said and exemplified, as He should do, because He is The Exemplary Word, Alpha and Omega or Model of everything that has origin in God and to God must return.

## V

### **THE KNIGHTS OF THE APOCALYPSE**

The horses represent the ideals or factors; the knights represent the human agents who apply those forcing the events that will change the History. God did not determine to happen in this way, but it was predicted that it would happen because of the human conduct.

#### **WHITE KNIGHT**

The horse represents Divine Ideal or Divine Program or Pure Doctrine, whose fundamentals are the Law of God and the Divine Modeling of the Christ; because the knight is the Prophet Elijah, the Restorer Christ, who, as John Huss, initiated the restoring work, and as Kardec, did not finish it. With the influence of the Model Christ and His legions, His victory will be a consummate fact in Time and in Space, where the sons of God move towards the Christic Grade, the Vibratory Unity or the Nirvana. The Divine Program is above colorful cleric-phariseism, sectarian or religious, because it is the Kingdom of God, which is in everyone's innermost, a matter of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, and not of any labeling. At the time to change for more and better, change whoever can change, because, otherwise, a lot will be paid, as it is pointed out in the Apocalypse, chapters fourteen and nineteen. And all in the bosom of the TWO FAITHFUL AND TRUTHFUL WITNESSES, which are the Law of God and the Divine Model Christ. Is it necessary to remember that, both Moses and Jesus had, around them, the Messenger Legions, so that everything could be accomplished according to the Holy Designs of the Sacred Principle?

## RED KNIGHT

Materialist social-economic-political ideology, without God and against God, which in due time would come trying to solve in this way the problems of the matter-man. What it is and moves, shakes, shocks, troubles, makes turns and causes apprehensions, fights and deaths, and with other convergent factors, will help to arise the fire deluge, the cataclysm that will cause tremendous changes in human concepts, also contributing to hasten the separation between goats and sheep.

## BLACK KNIGHT

Doctrinaire corruption represented by human institution that has arisen in the City of the Seven Hills. While speaking of God, the Law and the Christ, it betrays, perverts, dogmatizes, idolizes and commercializes everything in practice. It thinks or intends to be judge, mother and master, but not even discover that it is black, negative and blasphemous. Its greatest evil was to call **thing of Beelzebub** the Baptism of Holy Spirit or Revelation, the generalization of the communicability of the angels, spirits or souls, the ministry of the Holly Spirits, whose objective is to eliminate the orphanhood from the world. Those who want to know enough about it should read and understand chapters thirteen and seventeen of the Apocalypse.

## YELLOW KNIGHT

The economic power or way of applying the Capital, which would come at the due time in the History, with its goods and its evils. Because of the ideological shocks or law of opposites, it would help and it is helping to disturb, making humanity converge to the fire deluge.

## SYNOPSIS

Nobody will detain the victory of the White Knight, because nobody can be successful against the TRUTH, the LOVE and the VIRTUE. SPIRITISM is TRUTHISM, as the Law of God is, as the Model Christ is, by being the Way, Truth and Life, as the Baptism of Holy Spirit is, the Generalization of the Revelation, which ought take out the orphanhood from the world, by what It warns, illustrates and consoles. The Law is Truth, Christ is Truth and the Revelation is the vehicle of the Spirit of Truth. The IMMORTAL CODE contains everything in terms of PURE DOCTRINE, to become aware the intelligent and honest people.

The FUNDAMENTAL SPIRITISM, as we are exposing It, is THE TRUTH THAT IS WORTH BY ITSELF, above men, books, institutions or human statutes. Whether men talk about it or stop talking, it will not make any difference to It.

**VI****WARNING AND EXPLANATION**

In the Old Testament is a fundamental warning, and in the New Testament, is the total explanation:

**"When you are gentle and humble, I will rebuke the vermin and I will remove the dirty spirit from Earth".**

**"Take my example as the model because I am gentle and humble at heart".**

Understand everyone of you what God warned through His Emissaries, because He first warns about the EVIL THAT SHOULD BE FOUGHT, and then, through the Model of Conduct, He warns HOW TO FIGHT THE EVIL. Without Moral, without Love and without Tenderness everything that man may do will cause weeping and gnashing of teeth...

Facing the human conduct from the High Spiritual Planes or from the Planetary Directory, we can guarantee that the greatest mistakes and crimes derive from the owners of religions, sects and doctrines. Because of their selfishness, prides and vanities, the most erroneous concepts are fabricated, made official and imposed on people, as if they were Divine Decrees...

Disgracefully, a lot of this already happens. Vast human portions leave the Moral Law and the Exemplary Christ behind in order to follow ragged or creeping tips of incarnate and discarnate, which are tremendously committed to the DIVINE JUSTICE...

Considering that the problem of the spirit is not about SALVATION, but about DEVELOPING THE DIVINE VIRTUES, and that this will never be solved with pretenses, simulations or appearances of true cults, the reader is sent to the two biblical texts shown above because from them nobody will move away without paying dearly...

God has never looked for whatever adorations from whom-ever it may be under any pretexts...What the Moral Law and the Exemplary Christ teach is what God really wants – MORALIZED AND LOVING CONDUCT AMONG BROTHERS...

Who puts the Revelation, the cultivation of the GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT above the Law of God and above Divine Model Christ will inevitably fall into tremendous mistakes and deviations...

There are no saving Christs or free redeemers of whomever, and that is why it matters to be very careful with the errors and falsehoods that men, exploiters of religionisms and sectarianisms invented and incrusted in the Scriptures. Study these warnings from the Model Christ:

**"Depart from me, you who work iniquity".**

**"For every word spoken, man will respond".**

**"Even the hair on your head is counted".**

**"The Father sees in secret and in secret He will repay".**

**"To everyone shall be given according to his deeds".**

The DIVINE JUSTICE exists to oblige the spirit to go towards the balance or harmony, making it easy for him the task of DISCERNMENT OF THE DIVINE LAWS, out of which nobody will develop the DIVINE VIRTUES that he has in potential state.

As the Doctrine of The Way, later called Gospel, does not end in the last chapter of John the Evangelist, but in the final chapter of the Apocalypse, which, in its turn, points to the TOTAL DIVINE PROGRAM or PROGRAM OF ORIGIN, MOVEMENT AND FINALITY, it is important that nobody fails in studying the Apocalypse, to understand properly what the Exemplary Christ insisted on making very clear about the INDIVIDUAL BEHAVIOR...

Nobody will respond for his acts before any priests, clergymen, and owners of creeds or doctrines, but before the DIVINE JUSTICE. All the flaws invented in the name of the Christ and imposed on the ignorant and simpletons by the manufacturers of religions and sects, to transfer spiritual responsibilities, to commute penalties or debts, to absolve guilt, etc, will be crushed by the TRUTH. Refer to Apocalypse, chapter 22 because the warnings are old and made by the Model Christ through SUPREME ORDER.

### THE CELESTIAL WARNING

"But those who are fearful, and incredulous and abominable, and the murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters and all the liars, shall have their part in the lake burning with fire and brimstone, and that is the second death".

"He who is unjust, do injustice yet; and he who is filthy, get filthy yet; and he who is just, do justice yet; and he who is holy, be sanctified yet. Soon I will come, having My award with me to give each one according to his deeds".

"Out will be the dogs, the sorcerers, those who prostitute themselves, the murderers, the idolaters and whoever tells and loves the lie".

### YOU WERE WARNED

Come Man, from remote fights,  
Rising slowly, summing values,  
Discovering truths, auguring splendors,  
Sipping happiness, suffering defeats.

In Space probing amplitude,  
In time sowing and harvesting abundance,  
From dawns enjoying mature dews,  
From cruel fights extracting lessons.

At other times you arrived, finally,  
Because the divine laws come true, this is a fact,  
Your concepts do not matter; your faith says nothing,  
Sovereign is the Law and will always be.

Wake up then, search for your own good,  
The outcry of Time will make people tremble,  
That immaculate-white knight has already said what to say,  
Restoring Christ, Messenger from the Hereafter,

Gentle sheep will inherit the Future,  
Terrified goats will have darkness to suffer,  
Everything will be fulfilled; the testimony belongs to the future,  
It is written in the Bible, here is the Revelation.

### KNOW YOURSELF

When the so-called Initiatic Wisdom, or Science of the Mysteries or Science of the Oracles commands man to know himself, for in this way he come to know the Universe and the Gods, it commands nothing but to recognize that everything emanates from an UNIQUE PRINCIPLE, that IN HIMSELF everything moves and everything reaches the finality.

When, millenniums later, Jesus reaffirmed the YOU ARE GODS, He said nothing but the same reality. However, with the corruption of the Sublime Doctrine of The Way, these and other FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS were forgotten, buried under the debris of all sort of simulations and machinations, highly harmful to people's spiritual progress.

To say that all religions are good is the same as to intentionally insult the TRUTH. No DIVINE OR FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH depends on human opinion in order to be. Good is the TRUTH and against It the mistakes of religion makers will have to burst themselves.

Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue are the positive factors that will make the spirit develop the Internal Christ. Pocket, Stomach, Sex, Pride and Selfishness are the factors that, used negatively, shall send the spirit to weeping and gnashing of teeth.

A new cyclical-evolutional time emerges to Humanity; but the Law of God and the Divine Model Christ will see the mistaken ones, grieving their guilt, because They will not suffer any changes.

## IT MUST BE OBSERVED

One sentence is enough for a mature and evolved spirit to understand the immortal importance of a sentence, of a written line, for what it contains of indestructible value, in the teaching of how the spirit must act to develop the internal God, or to transform himself in Spirit and Truth, or to realize in himself the teachings of the Bible – YOU ARE GODS.

There are people who consume libraries, searching for religions, sects and any kind of parties, listening to incarnate and discarnate, **but they do not change in their intimacy, and nothing develop...** They do like mediocrity, whose function is to border the PERFECTION, but never reaching it...

The Exemplary Word warned these people, by saying: “The Kingdom of God is within each one, does not coming with exterior appearances”.

**Therefore, who do not know how to LOOK FOR HIMSELF, and has not FOUND HIMSELF yet, will have to run what matter he has, hovering unhappily in the kingdom of emptiness and torturing doubts.**

An old initiatic sentence teaches: “The good disciple waits doing the good”.

The Exemplary Word also taught: “In your patience you shall build your souls”.

These syntheses say to the immature, to the empty spirits: **“Learn how to run towards your own inward**, because there the God has deposited His Divine Virtues, which, when developed, will make of you **TOTALLY UNITED, GOD IN GOD, BECAUSE NO ONE WILL BE ETERNALLY SON OF GOD”.**

However, we remember these wise words: “It is worthier to say one word to someone that understands it than to make a speech to those who do not understand it”.

How would you, reader, classify yourself in face of the Divine Truths?

To use the Space and Time granted by God is already a lot of responsibility.

In all senses and to all purposes, nobody has the right to be irresponsible. The responsibility is reflected in the BEHAVIOR. Refer to Apocalypse, chap. 22, with much intelligence and honesty.

The governance of everything belongs to God, not to mistakeable human tips.

**VII****FUNDAMENTAL INITIATIC KEY**

**GOD** – Who does not understand about God complicates himself in everything, because without the Original Cause nothing exists. Who understands on the Omnipresent Principle tends to solve everything accurately and happily, because it is in the Principle or God that the DIVINE PROGRAM has the Origin, the Movement and the Sacred Finality to be reached. God is THE ESSENTIAL ONE WHO REVEALS HIMSELF AS CREATION, and He Himself, in the end, re-absorbs everything, because He is always THE SAME ESSENCIAL ONE that manifests Himself, and if at any time He ceased to do so, all the so-called Creation would cease to exist. Hermes, Krishna, Pythagoras and others have already taught the DIVINE MONISM, and the Model Word and Modeler, lived by Jesus, was the total exemplifier, so much that His apocalyptic title is ALPHA and OMEGA, everything that derives from The Principle and to Him returns, as SPIRIT AND TRUTH.

**DIVINE OR FUNDAMENTAL LAWS** – Eternal, Perfect and Immutable, all summarized in the so-called DIVINE JUSTICE, where there is no place for false mercies, favors or insolences, all of this which is made by religions and by doctrines of men, incarnates and discarnates. What it is not by the Divine Justice will never be by other way. Many people have been claiming for the Divine Mercy in the tenebrous abysses of the sub-crust, in the thresholds and in the expiatory incarnations, but It never presents itself, because the presence of the DIVINE JUSTICE is absolute. Very biblical is that teaching: DEPART FROM ME, YOU WHO WORK INIQUITY. It is also from the Bible: YOU SHALL PAY TILL THE LAST FARTHING.

**SON SPIRIT** – Every spiritual spark or son of God derives from Him with all the Divine Virtues in potential state, and must develop Them through the biological and evolutive process, in the Worlds and in the lives or incarnations, facing conditions

and situations, until he comes to be Spirit and Truth or Totally United or God in God. In God nothing grows or diminishes, everything derives from Him and to Him returns and this is the DIVINE REALITY, THE DIVINE MONISM, and THE INTEGRAL SCIENCE OR THE SCIENCE OF THE UNITY. Nobody and nothing will be eternally son of God; everything will come back to the DIVINE CRUCIBLE, AS DIVINE. For such development, everything depends on the inward effort, because, from outside, no favors nor insolences will ever come, and not even the false mercies invented by cheaters, manufacturers of religions and clergies, whose tricks always aim at the money and the obedience of the fools or simpletons.

**THE INCARNATION OF THE CHRISTS** – The Commanders or Directors of Worlds, Systems of Worlds, Groups of Systems, Galaxies and Metagalaxies are those sparks of GOD or spirits who reached elevated levels of divinization. Having already the vehicle of soul highly divinized, they need tremendous reductions or densification of the vehicle of soul to be able to incarnate.

**DIVINE PROGRAM** – The Divine Program is absolute for the Spirit and the Matter, the Worlds and Humanities, and only the crazy ones or hypocrites are allowed to question this fact. In the tenebrous abysses of the sub-crust, in the thresholds and in the expiatory incarnations, the trespassers of the Law endure their mistakes until the last farthing, because, in the DIVINE JUSTICE, there is no place for apologists of INIQUITY. The true spiritual wisdom consists of living parallel to the DIVINE JUSTICE, never parallel to the allures or untrue concepts invented by men, incarnates or discarnates. Absolute is the DIVINE JUSTICE, which will never endorse false sciences and false humbleness.

**PERISPIRIT OR VEHICLE OF THE SOUL** – First, in the evolutive beginnings of the spark, the crown of Divine Light is formed; then six energetic crowns, where the chakras or plexus are also formed. Without the chakras or plexus, the physical senses and the mediumistic faculties – the Gifts of the Holy Spirit – would not work. The perispirit has beginning and end because it goes on divinizing or sublimating itself with the divinization of its owner, and when this one turns himself in GOD UNITED, SPIRIT AND TRUTH, the vehicle of soul will have nothing else to do.

**MATTER** – The Matter is Divine Essence or God, Divine Light, Energy, Ether, Substance, Gas, Vapor, Liquid and Solid. The first three stages penetrate into everything, for the purpose of Origin, Sustentation and Destination. After God, the Principle, everything is ranged. In its innumerable manifestations and utilities, the Matter is always tool of the spirit.

**SPIRITUAL WORLD** – There is no promiscuity in the spiritual world. The well-known Seven Heavens are subdivided into more than thirty thousand sub-heavens or bands of dwelling of discarnate. The sub-crust and threshold bands are of darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth, while the exterior ones go on increasing in Light and Glory. And nobody will ascend to more divinized heavens without having the Divine Latent Virtues developed. The Law of Hierarchies prevails in everything by imposition of the Divine Justice, and never by the intervention of false mercies. And with the total divinization of the son of God the subjection to the Planetary jurisdiction will cease.

**LAW OF GOD** – At the right time, all Humanities in the evolutionary process receive a Basic Moral Code or Code of BEHAVIOR for not having crimes among brothers or fellows of the developing journey of the Latent Divine Virtues. To argue the Law of God leads to the tenebrous planes of darkness and to expiatory incarnations. The reincarnation law acts as redemptive and evolutionary valve of the spirits, and it is always case of DIVINE JUSTICE, which is full of fair resources, without contradictions or false mercies.

**MARKS OF THE EXEMPLARY WORD** – He is prior to the World, announced before incarnating through Angel or Messenger, born due to mediumistic phenomenon and not from man. He comes with MEASURELESS Gifts of the Holly Spirit or Mediumship, produces great mediumistic deeds, and does not stay in the tomb, because He represents the TOTAL RESURRECTION, delivers the Spread of Gifts to all flesh, and orders to deliver the Book of Forthcoming Events, the Apocalypse. And, as Simeon, the Prophet, affirmed, He becomes the target of contradictory insults due to human ignorance.

**MIGRATIONS** – The concept that spirits migrate to other Planets, as they grow spiritually is completely false. There are glorious heavens on the Planet, where they can and must work in favor of the heavens below and of the Planet where the incarnates are. From time to time, they incarnate carrying out tasks according to their hierarchic grades.

**CHRISTIC PLANE** – Surpassing the Hierarchy of the Planet or of its heavens, there is the entrance into the so-called Christic Plane. It does not mean the TOTAL UNION with the Principle or God yet, but the Christs, commander of Planets, Systems and Groups of Systems, normally represent the DIVINE UNION.

**MISTAKES AND RIDICULOUS** – The Divine Truths are immutable; they depart from the Origin, guarantee the Sustentation and send to the Sacred Finality. But the theologies, the catechisms, the codifications, the compilations and the dogmatized conspiracies that sustain clergies and sectarianisms or morbid partisanship contain crass mistakes, creepiness and ridiculous. And they are carefully looked after, because they guarantee mundane privileges to the owners of bastard conventionalisms. Interests of belly, pocket, stomach, titles and pompous labels, prides and vanities, fanaticism for men and machiavellian editorial or commercial programs, without forgetting the sordid bossy petty politics, carefully take care of all these dirtiness which so much damage the spiritual progress of the sons of God.

**TO AVOID CRIMES** – The Law of God, which is extremely short and concise, is enough to avoid crimes against the Principle and against the fellows, making one become harmonized with the Divine Justice, which is the right and necessary thing to faster go on developing the Divine Latent Virtues, marching swiftly to the DIVINE UNION, which is the Sacred Objective of the Existence. However, erroneous men invent lying concepts, nauseous flatteries towards God and His Delegates, etc. A different phase is coming, in which the false sciences and the false humbleness will end, making way for the decent behavior.

**THE GLORIOUS PENTECOST** – The Book of Acts of the Apostles is the BOOK OF THE GRACES, because it is the Book of the

Resurrection and of the Pentecost, or of the fulfillment of the Promises contained in the Old Testament and of the Promises of the Incarnate Word. To intend to know The Doctrine of The Way or Christianity out of the Book of Acts is the same as to build the tallest and most beautiful building, and leaving it with no roof.

**PROPHETIC SYNTHESIS** – Among the Eleven Great Bibles of Humanity, only the jewish-christian Bible contains prophetic sense. The Doctrine of The Way, as daughter of prophetism, has in the Bible assertions on the Unique Principle, the lessons about the Spirit and Matter, the Fundamental Ruling Laws, the communicability of Angels or Messenger Spirits and the promises of everything that should happen after the delivery of the General Model, the Pentecost and the Apocalypse. After that, mistakes and human deviations, manufacturers of nonsense, sellers of pretenses, morbid sectarian fanaticisms appear, that is, the ones who dig out abysses, anguishes and desperations, weeping and gnashing of teeth. And they act so well over the fools or ignorants that these ones are still thankful and gratefully bow and reverent before them.

**APOSTOLIC WORK AND APOCALYPSE** – Through the Chosen People, the Basic Moral Law, the Model Word and Modeler and the Glorious Pentecost or Spread of Gifts over all flesh or generalization of the Consoling Revelation, would come. Each Apostle understood as he could, wrote as he could and wanted to; but in all of them the testimony of the Doctrine of The Way stands out, transmitted by the Model Word, and exuberantly stuck on the Grace of the Generalized Revelation. Never was promised any Consoler for twenty centuries later... Everything was rigorously delivered to Humanity, so that the apostolic work could deliver the Doctrine as far as the uttermost part of the Earth... And in the Apocalypse, the contradictory insults that would appear were predicted, as well as the RESTORING work in the bosom of the Biblical-Prophetic truths, never teaching to run away from the Bible, or put men's commandments in the place of God's, or hiding the texts about the Gifts of the Holly Spirit, or giving them intentional false interpretations, in order to cover sordid petty politics or internal mafiosi.

**WHO IS REALLY CHRISTIAN?** – The fools or the silly ones think that to be Christian is to have one of the so-called religions that call themselves christians, or to make affected salutations or to practice simulations, or to buy or sell idolatries, or to make or listen to hysterical speeches. To be christian is TO LIVE THE LAW OF GOD, UNDERSTAND AND IMITATE THE MODEL WORD AND NOBLY CULTIVATE THE GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, CHARISMAS OR MEDIUMSHIPS.

**CORRUPTIONS THAT WOULD COME** – Plentiful of contradictory insults would appear in the first two thousand years, after the establishment of the Doctrine of The Way. The greatest insults or blasphemies arose from Rome. Refer to Apocalypse, about the Beast 666.

**BEFORE ENDING THE SECOND MILLENNIUM** – Nobody has the right to ignore that before ending the second millennium, terrible events will force them to pay for the mistakes made against the Doctrine of The Way. The future generations will learn that God only wants His sons to live the Basic Moral Law, understand and try to follow the Exemplary Word, and nobly cultivate the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charismas or Mediumships, so that the Consoling Revelation will never lack.

**IRON SCEPTER** – The Planetary Government of the one similar to the Son of man, and who will guide with more disciplinary rigor, in virtue of the coming times, in which the TRUTH and the DIVINE JUSTICE must receive total respect from the sons of God, abandoning the religious and sectarian jumbles in general. To live according to the DIVINE JUSTICE, in order to have decent behavior, leaving aside the hypocrisy in general, that is what God wants. Refer to Apocalypse, chapter 14 on.

**ALL THE REMAINING REALITIES** – All the remaining realities of the Doctrine of The Way are subject to the FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS SHOWN ABOVE, and as the owners of religions and sects have failed, great pains and anguishes will also reach the ones who judge themselves right, causing terrible confusion

or moral shaking. The Law of God, the Unmistakable Word and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit are not of human fabrication, and will never be subject to ragged tips of whomever they may be, incarnates and discarnates, bearer of any kind of parties. The apocalyptic facts will give testimony to the TRUTH, because time has come to get into the SECOND EVOLUTIVE HALF of the Planet and the Humanity, and this means obligation to dedicate all respect to the DIVINE PROGRAM.

**PROFESSIONAL RELIGIOUS MEN** – The professional religious men are not the only manufacturers of mistakes, ridiculous allures and contradictory insults against the Law of God, the Exemplary Word and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit. Other marks of human dirtiness, of morbid conventionalisms, of jealousies and vanities guarantee the functioning of ridiculous concepts, which are very damaging. The apocalyptic time is coming, time when the Divine Justice will turn such dirtiness upside down, dragging his contractors as well.

**THE LIFE BEYOND THE VEIL** – The first mediumistic Series that has as subject the world of the discarnate has this title. Moses and Jesus acted so that it could exist and instruct.

**LIFE IN THE WORLD UNSEEN** – Moses and Jesus also acted directly for this series to come to the knowledge of incarnates. It was between 1910 and 1920 in England that this series came to light. Human dirtiness has put difficulties in the printing and the circulation of these marvelous mediumistic works.

**A MARVELOUS HAPPENING** – For a long time, the greatest wise men of the West met in Princeton, searching for one, so to speak, true religion for Humanity, that is, one out of mafias, allures, insidious, collusions and machinations groups, etc. And from them the first speech appeared, the true Divine Monism Treaty or Science of Unity, which Hermes, Krishna and Pythagoras so much taught, and which the Unmistakable Word represented. The book is called THE GNOSIS OF PRINCETON, by the wise man Raymond Ruyer.

## VIII

### THE GOSPEL OF THE TRUTH

**I AM THE LORD YOUR GOD, THERE IS NO OTHER GOD** – It orders to know, think, feel and act in conscience of the Unique Principle and His Eternal, Perfect, Immutable and Fundamental Laws, above miracles, mysteries, enigmas, pretenses, simulations, etc.

**YOU SHALL NOT MAKE ANY IMAGES TO ADORE** – Being, the Unique Principle, Spirit and Truth, in this way should be known and lived by His emanated sparks. In the Space and Time, every spark will learn to accomplish God's Will, by developing the Divine Virtues, until reaches the total union.

**YOU SHALL NOT UTTER THE NAME OF GOD IN VAIN** – This Commandment contains the same warning of the Second one. And, as every mistake requires readjustment, good is not to make mistakes, for not having to pay. Against the Law nobody will succeed.

**YOU SHALL HAVE ONE DAY IN THE WEEK FOR RESTING AND RETREAT** – For the purpose of resting and intentional free time. The text says everything, and if there may be small variations in the form, the spirit of the Commandment is total.

**YOU SHALL HONOR FATHER AND MOTHER** – No called human institution is greater than the Family, and the Commandment orders to honor its base. The Family is much more than men can conceive, in the growth process of the spirits or of returning to the Divine Union. Between parents and sons, the duty of harmony is deeply significant, and the Commandment will be entirely fulfilled, in Space and in Time. The good disciple awaits praying and watching, in every sense and in all acts of life.

**YOU SHALL NOT KILL** – The Sixth Commandment will be entirely fulfilled through time or of human evolution. It is much broader and deeper than it seems, and for those who may grow in Its spirit, even better. It is important not fall into the error of not swallowing a mosquito, to afterwards to swallow a camel...

**YOU SHALL NOT COMMIT ADULTERY** – Ancient Masters of the Doctrine said that the TRUTH is as sharp as a razor's edge, and who is TRUTHFUL walks on it without cutting himself... Through the evolutive process, everyone will understand and carry out this Commandment, the dearest to those who set up a Family, because every mistake that puts Family institution at risk, for much more will be responsible. For all effects and, for whatever social activity, trust and fidelity hover very high in the counting of spiritual virtues. Having to consider, due to human deficiencies, the separation of couples, we say that the disunion that does not allow for the constitution of a new Family is much more wrong. Above any human failures, the possibility for starting a new family should be considered, and never forbidden a new link that really favors the fulfillment of God's Will. Of the evils, choose the lesser one... A DIVINE JUSTICE is hovering on everything and everyone, and its tentacles penetrate immeasurable depths, to judge and to give with JUSTICE, according to realities and merits that are beyond human comprehension.

**YOU SHALL NOT STEAL** – As nobody will pass over the DIVINE JUSTICE, that who harm his brother shall pay integrally for it. Lack of love is plant of weeping and gnashing of teeth.

**YOU SHALL NOT GIVE FALSE TESTIMONY** – Without letting to consider the MERCIFUL LIES, which avoids crimes, tears, pains, etc, we say that the false testimony, as we understand it and as is the objective of the Commandment warning, is a serious crime. With time and experience accumulated through evolution, everybody will learn what LOVE is, and will cease practicing that which born from lack of love... Every error made is a black mark recorded on those who make it, and some day it will have to be undone, what matter it costs...

**YOU SHALL NOT COVET ANYTHING THAT BELONGS TO SOMEONE ELSE** – Anyone understands that it is not to covet in a criminal way, contrary to the Divine Moral. The LAW is sole in Its spirit, teaches divinely right and leads to honest, loyal and therefore, divinizing BEHAVIOR. Because the DIVINE JUSTICE make to redeem in the tenebrous darkness of the sub-crust, in thresholds, in lives of painful purging, by diseases and terrible disabilities, cutting moral commotions, and through other endless resources that are at Its disposal. It is also important to consider that, while the debtor is obliged to spend time in terrible purgation, in the darkness of the spiritual world and in continuous agonizing incarnations, he is not taking advantage of the same time in happy conditions, accumulating vast amounts of positive, self-christifying values.

### WHAT IS THE MEANING OF THE MODEL WORD?

No other Initiatic Figure was promised as He was. Nobody was so expected. No one was announced as He was at the time of His incarnation. As announced, He was not born of man, and He passed through the World with MEASURELESS Gifts of the Holy Spirit. He produced great mediumistic deeds or due to the Gifts of the Holy Spirit. He promised not to stay in the tomb, and he did not. He presented the Resurrection and the Glorious Pentecost, the generalization of the Revelation. He ordered to delivery the Apocalypse, the Book of Forthcoming Facts. After He passed, as it was said that it would happen, a plenty of contradictory insults, corruptions and blasphemies flooded the World... in His Name!...

To know what is the Doctrine of The Way, which is from God and that He only transmitted, without knowing what He represented and represents is IMPOSSIBLE!... Because He represents the Law lived, the Spirit and the Matter deriving from God and returning to God, and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit cultivated and generalized with splendid magnitude. He did not come to found any religion, because He simply came as Alpha and Omega to LIVE THE DIVINE PROGRAM. Everyone should read what is written below to know how to act or how to get

rid of so much nastiness from incarnates and discarnates. Because the Law that He lived, the Reality that He represented and represents, and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, which He so divinely cultivated and generalized, do not depend on men, incarnates or discarnates. Even because, nobody will bring another Law of God, no other Exemplary Word will come and no one will produce other Gifts of the Holy Spirit.

1 – Why was He there before the existence of the World? Firstly, the Spirit is more than the Matter in the Plane called Relative, wrongly called Creation, because the reality is EMANATION FROM THE PRINCIPLE HIMSELF, OR GOD OR DIVINE FATHER. How could He be emanated together with the World, which begins in the Divine Light by its densification as well as the other following elements, that one who was The Commander of the Spiritual Legions, who acted to have the densification of elements, and later on, they were activating laws and elements, as they still do in the Planet and in Humanity? Should not He be before that and with the intrinsic hierarchic merits? And would not He have to act through echelons, composed of agents of variant levels, in hierarchy and scientific, technical and intellectual competences?

2 – Why was He prophesized many centuries before incarnating? First of all, it is important to consider the Ministry of Revelation, of the Consoling Grace, which, although working in the Secret Doctrines or in the Oracles, with esoteric character, has never let to be and to work. Then, it must be understood that there is A DIVINE PROGRAM on going, a Biblical-Prophetic reality, a pursuance, and that the Planetary Administration has never ceased to show this reality to the sons of God.

3 – Why was He announced by the Angel or Messenger Gabriel, at the time to incarnate? – Once again was working, as the whole Bible writes out, the Revelation, the communicability of Angels or Messenger Spirits. And with much more reason, because it was the historical time of the Constructor Word's incarnation, which would encompass the Exemplary Word and also the Spreader of the Spirit of Gifts and Signs over all flesh, as it was promised in the Old Testament, and as the Book of Acts writes out the fulfillment of the promise.

4 – Why was He promised, and indeed happened not being born of man? One reason is the Spirit be prior to body; other, the Word comes with MEASURELESS Gifts of the Holy Spirit; another, to give testimony of the POWERS OF THE GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT; another, to mark EXCEPTIONAL TIME AND EVENTS IN THE HISTORY OF THE HUMANITY. Finally, the Moral Law had already come through the Revelation, and with His birth, by means of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, the Exemplary Word came representing Spirit and Matter, which, having ORIGIN IN GOD OR THE PRINCIPLE, to Him they return as SPIRIT AND TRUTH. It is usual for Exemplary Words to be born this way and to leave empty tombs.

5 – Why did a Prophet affirm that He would be the TARGET OF HUMAN CONTRADICTION? Those who want will easily find a large number of contradictory insults, and, UNFORTUNATELY, each petulant, arrogant and blasphemous insult intending to present a lot of justifications. Notice that, only in the so-called mediumistic field, how much nastiness intends TO EXPLAIN JESUS! ... If such insulters do not even know respectable things about the individual Jesus, how do they presume to know what the EXEMPLARY WORD represents?!

6 – Why did He work out great mediumistic deeds? Besides lesser important factors in the hierarchic doctrinal account, it was the INFUSION OF TWO IRREMOVABLE FUNDAMENTAL FACTORS – TO HAVE MEASURELESS GIFTS AND TO HAVE THE ANGELIC LEGIONS ACTING OR ASCENDING AND DESCENDING UPON HIM. And did not He come to fulfill the Promise of Generalization of the Revelation? What is the Book of Acts of the Apostles for?

7 – Why did He promise not to stay in the tomb and, indeed He did not? One of the reasons has its foundation by being Him the Exemplary Word, representing Spirit and Matter, which, having ORIGIN IN THE PRINCIPLE OR GOD, TO HIM WILL RETURN AS SPIRIT AND TRUTH. Those who know that the Spirit and Matter of the sons of God precede the World, and move forward in Space and in Time to the after-World,

must meditate on it. Nothing was or is BY CHANCE IN THE DIVINE PROGRAM AND IN THE BIBLICAL-PROPHETIC TRUTHS. Remain other minor reasons; but it is easy to understand that no phenomenon is IMPOSSIBLE when there is the intervention of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit or Mediumships, of the Legions of Angels and of the Divine Determinism.

8 – What is the meaning of Resurrection? The Model World and Modeler, also qualified as Alpha and Omega or Origin and Finality, represents everything, the Spirit and Matter, which, having birth in God or in the Omnipresent Principle, in Him they move and in Him they reach the Sacred Finality, which is TO RETURN TO HIM AS SPIRIT AND TRUTH. One ought to understand that, until the Crucifixion, everything has been preparations and promises, and being, the Resurrection, the testimony to all initiatic reasons, presenting the Spirit and Matter, or the so-called Creation, in their accomplisher apogee, in their finality collimated, or in their objectives attained as final reward for the tasks carried out. The Resurrection is TOTAL VICTORY, IS DIVINIZATION COLLIMATED and IS GENERAL SANCTIFICATION.

9 – What is the REASON for the Pentecost? The three Fundamental Factors of the Doctrine of The Way are – THE MORAL LAW, THE EXEMPLARY WORD AND THE GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT. The Revelation, which has the Gifts of the Holy Spirit or Mediumships as vehicle, must testify the Law and the Model Word, which are the TWO FAITHFUL AND TRUTHFUL WITNESSES OF GOD, as registered in the Apocalypse chapter 11. The Holy Spirit is neither third part of God, nor symbol of good spirits, nor communicating spirit. To confound the Gifts of the Holy Spirit or Mediumship or Charisms with the communicating agents, spirits or angels, better or worse, is ridiculous and very harmful. Study the texts about the Spiritual Gifts, from the Old Testament to the Apocalypse, and with respect inform about that to the sons of God, because all and any mistake against the Grace that disseminates the Revelation, very expensive will cost.

10 – What is the meaning of the Apocalypse or Book of Revelation? With the presence of the Planetary Constructor Word in flesh or in the World to live the condition of Exemplary Word, representing the Spirit and Matter, which derive from the Principle or God and return to God or the Principle as SPIRIT AND TRUTH, the Book that reveals what is going to come also remains in the World, warning against corruptions, contradictory insults, deviations and abominations; but also pointing out to times and the restoring events. To ignore the Apocalypse is the same to ignore all the BIBLICAL-PROPHETIC TRUTHS. However, as the TRUTH is above human ignorance or human hypocrisies, what do human ragged presumptions matter? Will not the apocalyptic events occur because of human stupidities?

### **THE LIFE OF JESUS, THE DIVINE MODEL CHRIST, ETC.**

1 – In THE BIBLE OF THE SPIRITIST and THE NEW TESTAMENT OF THE SPIRITIST, there are explanations about the life of Jesus and mainly the SUBLIME DOCTRINE TAUGHT AND LIVED BY JESUS. And they prove how the religionisms, which call themselves christians, are far away and out of the Sublime Doctrine of The Way. What could never have been said in France when the Codification was made, is said in these two books;

2 – There are so many things said about Jesus or His Life, and there are so many contradictions and absurdities in such works, that to say more can only increase the confusion. However, there is always someone who says that this or that opinion, or tip, is the real truth. It is the wisdom of the old proverb saying: "Beauty lies in lovers' eyes"...

3 – Jesus was announced for a period of three thousand and six hundred years before He was born; many generations intended to recognize Him in someone else;

4 – The return of Elijah as Precursor, the coming of Jesus and the promise of spread of Holy Spirit or Revelation or Baptism of Holy Spirit belong to the same prophetic theme, and form one thematic unity in the Old Testament;

5 – As the whole Old Testament is son of Revelation or communicability of angels, spirits or souls, or of men gifted with faculties who were able to have such contacts, and so, at the right time, a spirit called Gabriel communicates with a man gifted with faculties, and says that he will be the father of the Precursor, of Elijah, who should come first;

6 – The same spirit, or Gabriel, goes and announces to a young woman, Mary, also gifted with mediumistic, prophetic, charismatic or theophanic faculties, that she will have to be the mother of Jesus, the Divine Model Messiah and the baptizer in Revelation, or who should generalize the Consoler, etc.

7 – The Precursor and the Christ Divine Model are born with a difference of six months;

8 – Being the life of Jesus in danger, Joseph, a man gifted with mediumistic faculties, is warned about it in a dream, and escapes with his wife and son to Egypt. (Understand, readers, as you can; but not only was Jesus born by mediumistic work, but also His body was dematerialized, equally by mediumistic work);

9 – At the right time, when the danger was gone, the same medium, Joseph, is warned through a dream, and they all return to Palestine;

10 – It is important to read carefully everything that it is written in the Gospel according to Lucas, chapter two; that is, what the medium Simeon said in the Temple, regarding all the contradictions which would rise in the world, about Jesus and His Messianic Work; that is, read and bear it in mind because almost two thousand years have passed and the pile of contradictions is immense and noisy;

11 – John the Baptist, whose parents were extremely old, was sent to an Essenic Cenacle or of the Prophets of Israel, by the Dead Lake border, at Egypt's frontiers. The Essenism dates from remote times since it derived from the Nazirites, or from those who did not have their beards and hair cut as devoted to the Lord, or mediumistic or prophetic cult. Read what is in chapter six of the Book of Numbers. I repeat that the so-called Sect of the Essenes was organized by the cultivators of Revelation, of mediumistic faculties, in defense of this same cult, because the levite priests did everything to liquidate them, as they had always been enemies of the TRUTH. The seer Samuel was a great re-organizer of this cult, and everything was moving forward among several fights, as Jesus stated later, because the levites have always done everything to kill the Prophets and to exterminate the cult of Revelation, of the Consoler, which was then, occult or esoteric cult;

12 – As he was first-born and having to face that fact, Jesus stayed with his parents and relatives until he was twelve years old, and then he was introduced to the Doctors of the Law, as it was common to the first-born – because they intended to find out the expected Messiah, promised by God for long centuries;

13 – When Jesus was twelve and a half years old He went to the Cenacle of the Dead Sea, also known as that of the Essenes or of the Prophets of Israel, always chased to death by the levites, who made a living by commercializing petty politics, simulations, lures and malice, etc;

14 – That Secret Doctrine brought by Enoch from India, with its Seven Initiatic Fundamental Grades, was what the Nazirites, the Hebrew Prophets, cultivated; they learned and cultivated It in the Essenic Cenacles, and this was what John the Baptist and Jesus were informed in the respective Cenacles; it must be said that in Persia, in Egypt and mainly in Greece, the initiatic ramifications were the same on their basis;

15 – From time to time, John and Jesus visited their families and met each other;

16 – When Jesus was about eighteen years old, He had the great Vision of Engad, in which he saw himself crucified on the top of an elevation, between two other crucifixions;

17 – When the time had come, the Director Planning of the Planet ordered John the Baptist to do his part – to introduce the Divine Model and the Spreader of Revelation over all flesh; John was twenty-nine years old when he left to do this;

18 – At the age of twenty-nine, Jesus also received an order to initiate His missionary work; he looked for John because a mediumistic fact of capital importance had to happen at the time of baptism, as it did;

19 – With MEASURELESS Spirit of Gifts and signs, or as we now say a COMPLETE MEDIUM, Jesus went on producing marvelous phenomena, so marvelous that, nowadays, incarnate and discarnate spirits last keeping in doubt, falling in tremendous and very ugly contradictions. Furthermore, as in other times, during the mission of other Great Revelators, a true MEDIUMISTIC CROWN had function around Jesus, through many disciples and people that had no conscience of this, but working very well;

20 – The life of Jesus was the life of the spirit He was, of the Planetary Christ and of the Model of Conduct that He would become, besides fulfilling the PROMISE of generalization of Revelation or Ministry of the Consoler; read with respect what chapter two of the Book of Acts of Apostles teaches;

21 – During the carnal life of Jesus, at the closed meetings, there were many and great mediumistic phenomena, the vision of angelic or spiritual legions, in a way that the hearts were filled with enthusiasm; as well as during the lives of all Great Revealers, the Director Plan has never failed with its gloriously performance: the Tabor phenomenon was repeated many times and even much greater, despite having the writers omitted them;

22 – After crucifixion, as the Book of Acts mentions, the Baptism of Holy Spirit or Revelation, of public character, because it was appropriate to happen, everything returned to be enthusiasm among disciples and relatives of Jesus; and wherever followers of Jesus went, the mediumistic manifestations had their activities in function, because the Sublime Doctrine was left ALIVE IN THE REVELATION.

23 – Paul was the great disseminator of the Baptism of Holy Spirit or of the Revelation, generalized by Jesus. Read his Letters with intelligence and honesty, because much he says on faculties and mediumistic works; he who was most filled with spiritual gifts gave everything for the Sublime Doctrine of The Way;

24 – Moses received the Law of God by mediumistic way; the Prophets were mediums and Jesus did everything with the angels or spirits around him; read the Law of God, the texts that prove what Jesus had to leave in the world, and try to do everything as they did, because the enemies of the Law of God and the Examples of Jesus will be razed in due course.

**IX****DULLNESS THAT JESUS DID NOT SAY**

Jesus did not write, and those who wrote later on did it according to theirs understanding feasibility, and there are many contradictions. Then later on, in the fourth century, when Rome forged its church, roman one but not Christian, intentional mistakes were added to the contradictions, all for the benefit of Rome, for the Empire, which was in total decadence. Everything was distorted, in order to give for the priests or for the roman bailiffs the maximum of authority, whether to obtain money or to supply the Empire with the subjection of people. And, Our Father prayer suffered all sorts of adulterations. Note:

**OUR FATHER, WHO ARE IN HEAVEN** – Jesus taught that God is Spirit and Truth, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent, who sees everything in secret and in secret pays according to each one's deeds. He taught that God is above any type of relativism, above time and places. The God mentioned in Our Father prayer, which is roman adulteration, anthropomorphic or external to everything and everybody, slave of feigned clothings, idolatries, formulisms and formalisms, candles and other idolizing and pagan trinkets, has never been the Sacred Principle that Jesus represented the best way He could. There is no sense of time and places for God, and He does not suffer any restrictions. He is in the deep inward of everything and everyone as DIVINE EMANATING, SUSTAINING AND DESTINING CENTER, and nobody will gain anything by saying the contrary because the ignorance, the error and the evil will be crushed at the due time.

**HALLOWED BE YOUR NAME** – If God or His name depended on man's sanctification, He would be lost! Jesus would never say such dullness! This proposition is too stupid to deserve more attention.

**YOUR KINGDOM COME TO US** – It was the same Jesus who has proclaimed that the Kingdom of God is inside each one, and It would not come with external signs. Everything depends on the internal developing of the spirits. Besides, any fool can know that it is the spirit's duty to march towards TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because in God there is no flaw and everything, in principle, for Him is – Eternal, Perfect and Immutable. Whoever got involved in being seller of pretences and idolatries was the one who invented this clamorous mistake! For the Kingdom of God to come, the fools need to buy slobbers, and bow before the sellers of slobbers, etc.

Any Books and Prayers that teach to search God outside, far away, through simulations or lures are criminals. Waiting for God with open arms on top of the mountains or not mountains, is work of ignorants or swindlers; it is the beginning of many mistakes, deviations, immoralities, etc. God is OMNIPRESENT, and the communion between the son and Divine Father is in the TEMPLE OF CONSCIENCE.

**YOUR WILL BE DONE** – Never would Jesus teach such dullness because He knew that the WILL OF GOD IS ABSOLUTE JUSTICE, which will be done whether everything that is relative, spirit or matter wants it or not! To put the WILL OF GOD in terms of possible alternative, yes or no, is something that would never come to Jesus' mind. Jesus had the Law of God as irrevocable; and his Divine Example of WILL OF GOD submission, has never given place to any ambiguities. Whatever seems like that is human's invention.

**ON EARTH AS IT IS IN HEAVEN** – Again the dullness of enslaving God to places or times, etc! Again man's foolishness, intending to slave God to his narrow-mindedness, to his restrictions and, above all, doing so to negotiate formalisms and idolatries with the fools! By affirming that God is far or in a territorial heaven, the owners of clergies keep being the mediators, or sellers of idolatries or superstitious slobbers.

The rest of the propositions are childish, and forgiveness for sins does not exist in God, because there are no precedents for the Divine Justice. Re-equilibrium is acquired through deeds, for this reason God offers opportunities, conditions and situations, etc. We do not have to consider temptations from the part of God, but tests to be passed instead. It is not God's function to pass the tests for whomever, neither Christs' nor conscious spirits'. If someone KNOWS THE TRUTH AND PRACTICES THE GOOD, he will certainly get help for the success of his battles. God gives the elements but the achievement is up to the spirit. It must be clearly understood, the INTERNAL temptation is always worse than the external one. Therefore, no one should blame God or whoever it may be, for his negligences or intentional wish to surrender to error. This is what Jesus taught, above all, through His Divine Example. He did not put any responsibility on God, Who guarantees the relative free will to spirits, through His Fundamental Laws. Do not forget that rights mean duties. And if it was not this way, God would be deaf or wrong, or even evil, because Humanity is full of people who keep repeating the Our Father prayer all the time and commit crimes, from massive assassinations to the most depraved habits. This is what God wants: "Know yourself and carry out yourself"!

## X

### THE IMMORTAL CODE

**1 – GOD:** The Divine Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent Essence that Emanates, Sustains and Destines everything, through Eternal, Perfect and Immutable laws, and is above religions, philosophies, sects, institutions or any human statutes. Being Spirit and Truth, in the same way He wants His sons to be, and He incites them to follow the way of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, once it is blasphemy to suppose that His Divine Justice is object of religious trafficking.

**2 – CREATION:** Everything that exists, Spiritual and Material, that fills and moves the Infinite Universe, of which everyone is part and relation. In nothing depending on men, theirs beliefs or disbeliefs, when in fact what is for God does not need advocacies or human support.

**3 – MOVEMENT:** The worlds and the inter-worlds move themselves; the Macrocosm and the Microcosm are forced to move their themselves so that the Holy Designs of God be reached, whether the human arrogances, credulous or incredulous, want it or not, like it or not.

**4 – IMMORTALITY:** Nothing dies in God and in His Manifestations, consenting or not humans dull minds, religionists or not.

**5 – EVOLUTION:** The Evolutive process that everything and everyone are subject to, due to there is nothing without purpose in the Creation, knowing it the men or not.

**6 – RESPONSIBILITY:** It increases together with the cause knowledge of the spirits, and there are no tricks or religious manipulations that can neutralize it.

**7 – REINCARNATION:** The redeeming and evolutive valve of the spirits that has mandatory course by Divine Determination, liking it or not the foolish prejudice of all the slaves of sectarian fanaticisms.

**8 – REVELATION:** The spirits have always been communicating in order to warn, illustrate and console the incarnates. Until Jesus Christ, the Ministry of the Consoler had esoteric character; and Jesus has paid with his life for that Ostensive Revelation, that is subject in chapters one, two, four, seven, ten and nineteen of the Book of Acts; and it is good to remember that the clerical commercialisms have always condemned the Revelation, through this to keep Humanity ignorant, with the purpose to cunningly exploit it as they wish, interfering in everything, pretending to be authorities, but never proving anything about the bluster that they force upon the simpletons.

**9 – COSMIC HABITATION:** The inheritance of all the sons of God, nothing owing to religious maneuvers.

**10 – SACRED FINALITY:** The Christic Grade or the Vibratory Unity Degree with the Divine Father, or Omnipresent Divine Essence, that is reached through Evolution by living the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. Only the simpletons can possibly think that idolatrous affected salutations or religious adulations can worth liberating measures, as liberation is a matter of conscience growth, and not of manipulations sold by men dressed up as ministries of God.

**11 – THE TEN COMMANDMENTS:** The Code of Conduct, never revocable, against which, all artifices, religionist or not, will be crushed. Because It does not order to have any religion, but to comply with Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue, that hover above all human traffics, credulous or incredulous. It is because of the Law that JESUS ask to look for the Truth and not for the Religions.

**12 – THE CHRIST:** Synthesis of the Divine Origin, of Evolutive Process, of Sacred Finality, of Generalization of Revelation and of Final Resurrection of spirits. He is the Divine Model provided by the Creator and must be imitated through Evolution, hovering above any religious manipulations. Without TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, no one will match Him, in spite of that they bought all the idolatrous adulations and malices that the religious fanaticisms sell to the simpletons.

**13 – THE TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE:** It is the vertical truth from God and not the horizontal truth from men. The LAW and the CHRIST, the Two Faithful and Truthful Witnesses that the Apocalypse refers to, teach the pure reality, without religious manipulations, because they stimulate the practice of correct social deeds which, seen by God in secret, will have perfect retribution.

**14 – DOCTRINAL AUTHORITY:** Belongs to Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue, being wrong those who invent human institutions or human statutes, wanting to use them as basis to manipulations, through which, they apply prides, vanities, selfishness and other unfortunate human flaws.

**15 – LOVE ONE ANOTHER:** As God's part is Eternal, Perfect and Immutable, do men what they have to do. As VERTICAL Love represents all the positive values, Jesus summarized the general duties in itself. It does not have any religious or sectarian nature, because the VERTICAL LOVE is above tricks and plots.

**16 – RELIGION:** It is the cultivation of Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue. Who is out of this, is out of the Kingdom of God.

**17 – THE KINGDOM OF GOD:** Everyone has it inside himself, because everyone is a Christ being developed, everyone is a CONSCIENCE that must be expanded through the growth in TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. Out of this, torrents of idolatries can be practiced but they will be useless.

**18 – SPIRITISM:** Elijah began the restoration as John Huss and did not finish it as Kardec. In any way he did not forged, neither is he forging DOCTRINAL TRUTHS. The Jesus order was to restore, consolidate and spread the SUBLIME DOCTRINE over the Earth, of which He called Himself humble transmitter. And the prophecies are been fulfilling, whether religions or human sectarianisms want it or not. Who reads the Book of Acts will know what Rome corrupted, and what should be put in the proper place. However, do not mix up the Doctrine with men.

**19 – THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST:** It would be, it is and it will be over the Sky clouds, that is the symbolic language of the Consoler, or of the Divine Messengery, who has the obligation to warn, illustrate and console the incarnates. Refer to the book: THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST, because it contains teachings for all the practitioners of the Baptism of Holy Spirit, the Grace generalized by Him in the Pentecost.

**20 – DIVINE JUSTICE:** Unfortunate will be that in whom the DIVINE JUSTICE does not find the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because he will end up in places of weeping and gnashing of teeth, even if he was covered with titles bought from the religionists of the world.

**21 – THE IMMORTAL CODE:** It is the extract of all Initiations or Revelations and therefore, above any religions and sectarianisms. Its FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS do not absolutely depend on human beliefs, but they point as blessed, all those sons of GOD that pass on their knowledge to their brothers, so as to free themselves from the influence of religionisms, which has so strongly separated men from each other.

**22 – UNIFICATION:** It will be achieved through the KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH in the innermost nature of every son of God, and not in the bosom of religious conspiracies. Also, it will never be a matter of institutions or human statutes, because what is done and seen by men in one way is seen and judged by the Divine Justice in a very different way. Each one ought to produce worthy fruits by example, for the fulfillment of the Kingdom of God within himself, which means to be a good guide for his brothers who are smaller in Evolution. Out of this, prides and vanities prevail.

**23 – SINTHESYS:** Who does not know the FUNDAMENTAL OR IMMORTAL TRUTHS that this CODE contains will know nothing truly important, even if he thinks to know a lot. And as the TRUTH does not need advocacies or human tutelages, this CODE will do its job and will triumph, whether human sectarianisms, modern or old, more or less disguised, want it or not. That is how the SPIRIT OF THE TRUTH proclaims, at the enlightenment of the Cosmic Era, in order to turn each son of God into a free being, before the laws that govern the Creation of the same God. And the CHRIST waves the WHITE FLAG, in whose center the word LOVE is written, and this is so, in order to be above human frontiers and barriers, to the boundaries of time, until Humanity entirely penetrates the CELESTIAL JERUSALEM.

**24 –** In essence, the spirit comes from the Divine Essence that God is, and should develop the Divine Virtues that contains in latent state. Without TRUTH and without LOVE, no one will be able to make it.

**25 –** Through the Moral Law and the Model Christ, God delivered the Supreme Messages to His sons. They represent TRUTH and LOVE, which will never end.

**XI****SYNTHESIS OF HINDUIST WISDOM, ETC.**

The fundamental rule of the Hinduist Wisdom is the following: only God exists, the Principle, that everything originates, sustains and destines. He is the Original Essence in His Infinite Depth (for the human concept), and He himself is the Manifestation, the so-called Creation, Nature, etc. This is the Divine Monism, the Conscience of Unity, the reality that is at the foundations of Hermetism, Orphism, Zoroastrianism, Pythagorism, and, as unique and absolute statement, it is the First Commandment of the Law of God, the wisest, the most scientific, eternal, perfect and immutable affirmative. It is the Truth that will prevail over all the ignorantisms, all the mistakes of the relativism, all the trash of the religionisms, sectarianisms and lurisms that have appeared or are yet to appear in the vortex of pilgrim or mortal human foolishnesses, well or ill-meaning. The Hinduist Wisdom presents three representative echelons that form the FUNDAMENTAL INITIATIC UNITY:

1 – Buddhism, which did not appear with Siddharta Buddha, but has origin in the thirty-four previous Buddhas, whose genealogy is lost in the millenniums. In Siddharta Buddha the Buddhist Doctrine was synthesized, and THE HOLY GOSPEL OF BUDDHA is the book that can and should be read by who wants to know Buddhism.

2 – The BOOK OF THE PRINCIPLES, by Vyasa Veda, which contains the DIVINE THEOGONY or the TOTAL WISDOM. Great wise and studious men stated that after Vyasa Veda, everything that was done by other Messiahs was just to get into details and peculiarities to say the same thing.

3 – Krishna has left eternal, perfect and immutable teachings by words and personal demonstrations, in virtue of the faculties or powers that he had as Divine Word, or representative of God, of the UNIQUE PRINCIPLE. The book BHAGAVAD GITA or SUBLIME CHANT OF IMMORTALITY or the BOOK OF SEVEN INTERPRETATIONS should be read by all those who intend, by rights and in reality, to speak with authority when speaking of God, of Spirit and Matter, of Immortality, Responsibility, Gradual Evolution and Sacred Finality of the Spirit. Einstein and Chardin, and many others truly wise men have made this Bible from India their bedside book, the route of scientific searches. When the religionist, sectarian and machiavellian or captious pestilences disappear, Humanity will know what these THREE SOURCES OF IMMORTAL WISDOM represent as DIVINE REVELATIONS:

A – The Hinduist Wisdom, which had the Total Initiatic Keys in Buddhas, in Vyasa Veda and in Krishna.

B – The Law of God, the Code of Divine Moral, out of which life is a plant of weeping and gnashing of teeth, and which has in the First Commandment the SENTENCE that expresses the DIVINE ORIGIN, THE SO-CALLED CREATION, THE RULING LAWS AND THE FINALITY OF EVERYTHING AND EVERYONE. The three first Commandments relate to God, which we should love in Spirit and Truth or through decent deeds, and not through idolatries, ritualisms, hysterical speeches, etc; the other seven Commandments teach the Pure Sociology, the decent treatment among brothers. As being Divine Code, It would never order to search for religionisms and sectarianisms, because these things must be abandoned, as they are sources of blasphemies and division among brothers.

C – The Divine Model Christ lived or represented by Jesus, by being then the Planetary Director, and who also had to carry out the Spread of the Holy Spirit over all flesh, or to generalize

the Revelation. He was born through mediumistic phenomena, had Measureless the Spirit of Gifts and Signs, left the Tomb Empty, and as the prophet Simeon said, attacks of all contradictory insults would be launched against Him, just as it has been happening and will still happen for a long time, because there is no one scoundrel, in the world of incarnates and discarnates, that does not believe in not having the right to be judge of God and owner of the TRUTH and the DOCUMENTINE, with lots of false science and false goodness, in order to position himself as inspector of the conscience of others.

When hypocrisy ceases to command the religious show, everyone will have the Unique Principle as God, the Law of God as Moral Code, the Model Christ as Standard of Conduct and the Consoler generalized by Him as Consoling Grace. Then no one will ever try to invent ridiculous adorations to God, foolish ways of believing, disgusting clerical titles, etc., because everyone will be sure that the KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH AND THE PRACTICE OF GOODNESS, and nothing else, represent the man, either incarnate or discarnate spirit, before the DIVINE JUSTICE. Nobody will destroy the Bhagavad-Gita, nobody will pass over the Law of God and nobody will produce contradictions against the Divine Model Christ, without having to pay rigorously.

THE SPIRIT OF THE BIBLICAL WARNINGS resides in the wisdom of these two texts or complementary sentences:

**From the Old Testament:** "When you are peaceful and humble, I will rebuke the damaging insects and I will remove the dirty spirit from the Earth".

**From the New Testament or from the Model Christ:** "Follow my example, because I am gentle and humble at heart".

The fanaticisms around peripheral little truths grow, because incarnates and discarnates, implicated with the DIVINE JUSTICE, are faking deified. While, the FUNDAMENTAL COMMANDS are being disregarded, hidden on purpose... Huge is the number of those who speak about God, about the Truth, about the Law of God and about the Model Christ, just for mere external look or appearance of respect to the Truth,

filling up the religious and the sectarianisms... Nevertheless, in the course of time, cycles or eras, the DIVINE JUSTICE moves its resources, and shacking events force full reconsideration in terms of CONDUCT.

Fundamental is the DOCTRINAL MASTER LINE that derives from the work of the Great Beginners, Masters, Patriarchs, Christs and Apostles of the TRUTH THAT LEADS TO DIVINIZATION. The Biblical-Prophetic warnings, which speak about the NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH, were not given by chance. Therefore, at the right time, the DIVINE JUSTICE will act, and human contradiction will know that to intend scandalizing the DIVINE DESIGNS is work of insane people.

Due to lack of criteria, many are the unfortunates who have already intended to exchange the Law of God and the Divine Model Christ for the parasite boredom discourses of incarnates and discarnates, pretending to be "masters in Israel". Because of that, they go to the extreme of endorsing mistakes and dirtiness, corruptions and shameful inversions, throwing the responsibility of such filth on the shoulders of the Divine Mercy... By reading Romans, 1, 22 to 32, and Apocalypse, 22, such mistaken ones will be able to understand that no human foolishness will invert the DIVINE ORDER.

Because in Essence, everything derives from the Unique Divine Essence, many are the assertions proving this reality, stated by the Great Beginners or Christs, and for people with higher intellectual and moral level, such knowledge has profound signification:

**From the Wisdom of Orpheus:** "Know yourself and you shall know the universe and the gods".

**From the Wisdom of Hermes:** "What is inside and outside, what is above and below, everything is one, because only one is the Principle".

**From Jesus:** "I am the Principle, the same that speaks to you".

**From Zoroaster:** "There is only one Truth and only with It shall you triumph".

**From Pythagoras:** "From the One everything derives, in the One everything moves and in the One everything reaches the finality".

**From the Hinduist Wisdom:** "The sons of the Unity when feel It inside, faster they can reach the Final Union, which is the objective of existence".

**From Vyasa Veda:** "By offering you the Knowledge of the Unique Origin, of the Unique Movement and of the Unique Finality, I offer you the Unique Path, the Right Way. Who, for any reason or pretext strays, shall have to return, by suffering, to the Right Way, in order to be able to achieve the Unique Finality".

**From Krishna:** "All lives or existences, all work and all suffering are for you may come back to ME, the Unique Lord, the Origin and the Finality".

**From the Hinduist Wisdom:** "The Lord is in each one's deep inward, but very few are aware of it. Those who come to know that, and make efforts to achieve the union, shall enjoy His Eternal Glory".

**From the Wisdom of Hermes:** "The truly wise man is the one who knows he has God within himself and does everything to unite with Him".

**From the Hinduist Wisdom:** "He who seeks the Truth outside himself shall certainly find It in the foundations of everything that exists, but he who looks for It within himself and becomes united with It, is truly wise man".

**From the Popular Hinduist Wisdom:** "To search God outside is the best way to lose time and opportunity of reaching the Divine Union".

**From the Hinduist Wisdom:** "It is not enough to know that death does not exist. It is necessary to overcome it totally, reaching the Total Union".

**From Jesus:** "The Kingdom of God is inside each one and it will not come from external signs".

**From Jesus:** "The Father is Spirit and Truth, and that is what He wishes His sons come to be".

**From the Wisdom of Hermes:** "What came from the Divine Crucible, to the Divine Crucible shall return, no matter what".

**Supreme Scientific Document:** The First Commandment of the Law of God. No incarnate spirit is capable of defining it totally.

**Supreme Document of Moral Order:** The Law of God.

**Supreme Example of Behavior:** That lived by Jesus, who was not born of man and did not leave his tomb full.

**Supreme Messianic Act:** That from Jesus, returning as spirit to Spread the Consoling Spirit over the flesh, fulfilling the Divine Promise, as it is totally recorded in the Book of Acts of the Apostles.

**The Best Opinion:** The truly blind one is who does not want to see.

**Best Warning:** Nobody is hypocrite by chance.

**Proof of Spiritual and Moral Inferiority:** Even recognizing that the TRUTH is only one, man keeps creating religious flags, progress opposite clergies, sectarian formulas, exclusivist treacheries groups, closed-doors conspiracies and so many other maniac statutes with their mafia devices, where even God and the Doctrine of The Way have to be subject to ridiculous formulas fabricated by businessmen of such rubbishes. Only God knows how much harm these people have caused, and keep causing to Humanity. And, as all of this is done, on purpose, in the name of God, for the simpleton people fall in the traps, the rubbish has been working satisfactorily for its exploiters...

**Cleanliness Truth:** Does the Law of God command to be slave of any religion, or does it command to KNOW THE TRUTH AND TO PRACTICE THE GOOD?

**Final Sentence:** Does the Divine Model Christ command to be slave of any religion, or does He command to SEARCH THE TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE?

**Fact of the Hinduist Wisdom:** It has always been reincarnationist, it has always been revelationist, it has always known about the gradual evolution of the spirits. Its mediumistic meetings, the EGREGORAS, have always been held with total respect to the Divine Laws and by people with profound knowledge of the Fundamental Initiatic Truths. The exchange between the incarnates and the discarnates has always been common reality in hinduism, although the passive faculties have never been salient.

**XII****THE GREAT BIBLES OF HUMANITY**

The Great Bibles, once studied, make the Fundamental Initiatic Truths to be recognized; Truths that came from remote times, hundreds of millennia ago, and throw out this repulsive thing that is the religious fanaticism, sectarian, and the fanaticism for men, books, mediums, etc. They teach that good is the TRUTH, not men or religions.

A – Popol Bugg, or Mother of the Bibles, of the Atlantis, mentioned in some very ancient documents;

B – Ramayana, by Rama, reporting the Great Epopee;

C – Zend Avesta by Zoroaster, the Bible of the Persians;

D – Orphic Wisdom, the Initiatic Basics of Greece;

E – Emerald Tablet, by Hermes, Bible of the Egyptians;

F – Book of the Dead, also of the Egyptians;

G – Book of The Principles by Vyasa Veda;

H – Bhagavad-Gita by Krishna, THE SUPREME BOOK OF ANTIQUITY;

I – Old Testament, begining by Moses and ending in Malachi, reporting profound initiatic teachings, later on burnt and lost, then restored in an incomplete and contradictory way. It contains the Law of God or Divine Moral, it promises the arrival of the Christ, Example of Conduct, and the Spread of Holy Spirit over flesh;

J – Gospel of Buddha, summarizing the Doctrine of the Thirty Five Buddhas;

K – The Code of Manu;

L – Golden Verses by Pythagoras, or what was left from the burning of the libraries;

M – Talmud, the real Betrayal testament of the Israeli rabbis, contradicting Moses and the Prophets, the Moral Law and the Healthy Mediumistic Cultivation left by Moses, as from Numbers, chapter 11;

N – New Testament, proving the prophecies of the Old Testament, that is, the arrival of the Messiah, Example of Conduct, the Spread of Revelation or Holy Spirit over flesh, etc. It is convenient to read it with honesty, because against Jesus and His Immortal Task, all contradictory insults and all the betrayals would rise, as Prophet Simeon stated, and they are in the world, disguised as true...;

O – Koran, the Bible of the Arabs;

P – Eternal Gospel, promised in Apocalypse, 14, 6;

Who wants to learn about the Initiatic Fundamentals of all the Great Bibles should read Osvaldo Polidoro's books. And who really wants to know and practice THE TRUE CHRISTIANISM should read the Biblical-Prophetic Documentation with INTELLIGENCE AND HONESTY, or without deceitful maneuvers of any groups.

**THE LANGUAGE OF THE BIBLES**

Daughters of Revealed Truths,  
Eleven Bibles in times echeloned,  
Brought by people gifted with faculties,  
In order to instruct people, on Earth spread.

If from men they inherited faults,  
From men they produce their webs.  
From the Principle they transmit immortal teachings,  
Stream of Truths and sweet divine chants.

Remember spiritist, the instructions,  
From the same Masters in new functions,  
Which throughout time God in this manner orders,  
Moving the reincarnation that everything equalizes.

Good is the Truth, not the religions,  
Addictions and mystifications should not be defended,  
As no Bible has ever valued the Evil,  
Since you only go to God through the Divine Justice.

Speaking less about the Divine Mercy,  
Because without Divine Justice, discord rules,  
And the Truth will never give shelter to hypocrisy,  
What in the Law of God and in Jesus does not hide.

Other gleams will illuminate you,  
Those already are in your horizons,  
Proclaiming the signs from the biblical truths,  
Because the Truth, in order to be, is above mortals

**XIII****THE TRUTH IS FIRE!**

**THE GOSPEL TREE** – The same as Initiatic Tree, from the Ancient Revelations. It is good to think above the worlds, continents, countries, races, peoples, nations, religions, sects, books, men, human institutions and statutes, titles of human invention, etc. Take special care of what is stated in chapters 14 and 19 in the Apocalypse, because other times will mean other responsibilities. It is also called Tree of Life, of Good and Evil, because the initiation drives to knowledge, clearing up, and therefore, increases the responsibility. Refer to Genesis and to the Apocalypse.

**PRUDENCE SAYS** – Not to dogmatize.

**THE GREAT ENEMY** – Pharisee's Yeast.

**KINGDOM OF THE PURE SPIRIT** – The ignorant, the indolent, the coward, the hypocrite, the jealous, the vain, liars, the idolatrous, witches, murderers, thieves, etc, will not enter there. With the Law and the Christ, everything! Against them, nothing!

**TO WHOM FALL OR DIVERT HIMSELF** – Stand up and return to the way... Much deserves the sinner who very much regrets! But through deeds; not through speeches or appearances...

**SHAMEFUL** – The Law despised and the Christ still crucified!

**EASY** – To make speeches, to pretend, to want controlling others' conscience ...

**DIFFICULT** – To bear worthy fruits by example...

**A GREAT CHAPTER** – The 22 of the Apocalypse.

**BE CAREFUL** – With the false science, the false goodness and derivations. Out of the DIVINE MORAL ORDER, everything leads to weeping and gnashing of teeth!

**CONCLUSIVE** – To deny is not to solve.

**DIFFICULT** – To say great things to creatures that are still small...

**EMBRIONARY SPIRITS** – They search outside through artificialities, what they bring in their inner side, and they shall only find it through decent deeds, in society.

**FACT** – No one will approach the Kingdom of Pure Spirit without moving away from the kingdom of the world. Nevertheless, without using the world, no one will make it! Understand it well.

**MORE HONORS AND MORE GLORIES** – To whom, in the command of immediate legions, ruled the densification of energies for the Earth to become a solid inhabitable world; to whom has commanded it with Wisdom and Love until now; to whom delivered the Divine Modeling and Generalized the Revelation; to Divine Friend JESUS, summoned to be more in the Direction of Worlds and Humanities, all Love, all Dedication and all Devotion along Eternity. We are all brothers, we will all go there; and, to recognize, love and serve those with higher hierarchy in the DIVINE ORDER correspond to LOVE GOD ABOVE EVERYTHING, because the Hierarchy, in the Creation in general, is part of the divine laws.

**EASY TO UNDERSTAND** – Wherever the evolutive process still exists in action, there must be elevations and modifications of commands in all grades of the Scale. Many and significant modifications will take place, with the advent of maturity.

**FOR THE COMMON MAN** – It would be extremely good for him to know this: the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE ignores religious and sectarian values and their derivations, because it only recognizes the DEEDS, the behavior in society, which the Divine Justice sees in secret.

**EXTREMELY IMPORTANT** – While we inform, we attribute responsibility. It is not by chance, and we hope that each one considers the effects of the good and bad examples on the neighbor. Drop by drop, everything will be counted, and more strictly, because of the evolution of general knowledge and the great benefits derived from scientific conquests.

**TRADITION** – Tradition contains the negative and the positive of everything that Humanity has conquered in millions of years passing through Eras, Cycles and Civilizations. It is necessary to discern, and a lot, so as not to commit serious mistakes against the duty to REACH THE SACRED FINALITY. Without changing, who will stop being an old wineskin?... Without changing, who will stop being an old cloth?... Be careful then with fanaticisms for religions, sects, doctrines, men, books, any kind of parties and derivations.

**DIVINE JUSTICE** – It says: GO, AND LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR, BECAUSE ONLY BY DOING THIS, YOU WILL LOVE GOD. I DO NOT HAVE RELIGION OR SECT, BECAUSE I AM THE TRUTH!

**SO IT HAS BEEN** – The last prophet is always skinned in the name of the previous one...However; THE TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE will continue its divinizing work in the inward of each son of God, whatever it takes.

**HYPOCRITES** – A little or a lot, a religious man is always a hypocrite, because he keeps intending to divide the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE.

**THE TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE** – Being self-sufficient, makes self-competent people.

**FEAR OF FIRE** – It is for the ones who have “tail of straw”.

**MEDICINE AGAINST IGNORANCE** – JESUS warned, and forever, that, for those who knock, it will be opened, for those who ask, it will be answered, for those who request, it will be given.

**MISTERY AND MIRACLE** – Subjects of the ignorant, or exploiters of ignorance. In God everything is LAWS, ELEMENTS AND FACTS.

**WEEPING AND GNASHING OF TEETH** – The places of weeping and gnashing of teeth are crowded with religious men, sectarians, fanatics for Bibles, Codifications, Mediumistic Messages, men, books, human institutions or statutes. However, those who practice the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE will not end up there. Is it hard to understand?

**GENERALIZATION OF THE REVELATION** – Among all the nineteen times that the Old Testament refers to it, the most explicit one is found in chapter 2, by Prophet Joel. (Joel, 2, 28).

**WHO WOULD COME TO ACCOMPLISH IT?** – Jesus was who BAPTIZED IN HOLY SPIRIT OR REVELATION. Refer to John Baptist's words about this. (John, 1, 33).

**WHAT IS THE REVELATION FUNCTION?** – Refer to John, chapters 7, 14, 15 and 16.

**HOW DID JESUS PERFORM THE BAPTISM OF HOLY SPIRIT?** – Refer to the Book of Acts, chapters 1, 3, 4, 7, 10 and 19.

**HOW DID THE APOSTLES HOLD THEIR SPIRITIST SESSIONS?** – Refer to the First Epistle to Corinthians, chapters 12, 13 and 14.

**PRUDENCE** – Be careful when acquiring Bibles, because many editions have been shamelessly altered.

**REMINDER** – THE TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE can be announced through Bibles, Codifications and Messages; but it will never depend on them. The TRUTH is the lady, not the slave.

**WARNINGS AND ASSISTANCE** – They will come from outside, along different paths and in many ways, but the ACCOMPLISHMENT will depend on the CONSCIENCE OF EACH SON OF GOD.

**BEFORE THE DIVINE JUSTICE** – All sons of God present themselves, but not Bibles, Codifications and Messages. And many are those who move towards the places of weeping and gnashing of teeth, because they trust in their readings, leaving aside the DECENCY OF CONDUCT!

**THE GREAT APOCALIPTIC HOUR** – If time has come, through the RESTORATION OF THE DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH, to intensify the communication between the incarnates and the disincarnates, time has also come, on this Planet, for every son of God to THINK in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, in order to LIVE in terms of KNOWLEDGE, CERTAINTY and GOODNESS.

We do not send, whoever it may be, to religionism and sectarianism, ancient or modern, more or less disguised, but to his OWN CONSCIENCE, because with it, only with it, he will present himself before the DIVINE JUSTICE, in order to answer for his own deeds!

**TO THE TRUTHFUL** – When Moses started teaching, they did not want to accept him. They rose up against the Prophets, persecuting and murdering them. They pursued the Model Christ since He was born, until they completed the criminal action at the Calvary. And all for those who, in every time, forged clerical-pharisaic treachery groups, despotic institutions or statutes. We remind, though, that it is a different time and such false workers will be stricken with abandonment and desperation.

**HUMAN CONCEPTS** – Man thinks as he can, not as he wants; and in order to think better, he will have to improve his knowledge. Will he get it with dogmas, rancidnesses, rustes, religionisms, sectarianisms, pharizeisms, etc?

**INITIATIC REVELATIONS** – Schools of the Truth, Love and Virtue, which came through Vedas, Buddhas, Zoroasters, Hermes, Patriarchs, Prophets, Orpheus, Pythagoras, the Model Christ, etc.

**RELIGIONS AND CLERICAL-PHARISEEISM** – Men's Inventions, or less honest groupings that have, in the name of the Great Revealers, organized formalistic programs, idolatrous, political and many others exploitations, and even reaching to blaspheme against the Ministry of the Revelation, because of that encouraging ignorance, materialism, brutality and the immorality which has assaulted the Humanity, making them a victim of catastrophic consequences.

**BIBLES, CODIFICATIONS AND MESSAGES** – Every Great Revealer did it, relatively, to the TRUTH. They are incomplete, faulty and omissive, which will have to go through progressive alterations, consonant to human evolution. However, great secondary interests have always been involved, and for a long time, they will still be, hindering the necessary progress.

**REVELATION** – Communicability of angels, spirits or souls. It is the so-called Ministry of the Holy Spirit, or Saint Spirits, and the Model Christ was responsible for the generalization of this Grace of Heaven. Refer to the Book of Acts of the Apostles. Refer to the book THE NEW TESTAMENT OF THE SPIRITISTS, which contains all the information about it, in a free way, above and out of any small treachery groups. It is a work without parallel, in many aspects.

**SPIRITISM** – Elijah, as the Christ promised, would come to restore the Doctrine of The Way of the Truth that Sets You Free. He began the task as John Huss and did not finish as Kardec. Spiritism is the TOTAL INITIATIC SYNTHESIS, and not a question of human scientificism, philosophism or religionism, all of which will have to change a lot. To mix up FUNDAMENTAL SPIRITISM with human concepts, for more honest they may be, is to make a huge mistake. THE TOTAL INITIATIC SYNTHESIS leads towards the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, before which scientificism, philosophism and religionism will have to bow. The best way to avoid harmful dogmatization and phariseism is not to mix up Spiritism with the spiritists. Do everything you can to avoid falling into old clerical-pharisaic mistakes, such as the creation of commanding little groups, under the most different pretexts, or even without pretexts...

**THE LAST WORD** – Nobody knows when the last word about the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, which is the FUNDAMENTAL SPIRITISM, will be said.

**THE FAITHFUL AND TRUTHFUL WITNESSES** – The Apocalypse announces them, because out of them everything is imperfect, everything is path to darkness and suffering. No one will ever pass over them!

**FIRST WITNESS** – THE TEN COMMANDMENTS OF THE LAW OF GOD.

**SECOND WITNESS** – THE DIVINE MODELING OF THE CHRIST.

**ABSOLUTE JUDGE – GOD.**

**RELATIVE JUDGE** – The conscience of each son of God, which acts and becomes responsible through free will.

**KINGDOM OF GOD OR OF TRUTH** – It is inside each one and will not come with external signs, as the Model Christ taught.

**CONSTRUCTIVE FACTORS** – Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue.

**TO CONTROL** – Pocket, stomach, sex, pride, selfishness, etc.

**PATHS TO DARKNESS** – Everything, that is out of the Two Witnesses.

**APOCALYPSE, CHAPTERS 14 and 19** – Many Directors will pass till the evolutive consummation of the Humanity, but the Direction will never change. That is, the Law and the Divine Modeling will never pass, although from cycles to cycles, the evolutive escalation forces changes in the commanding posts. The Administrative Authority belongs to the commanding posts, to the delegations, and persons will normally pass through them. For the earthlings it is still hard to conceive right on the High Conductors of Worlds and Humanities. But it is good to start thinking about it, because no one is special before God, and everyone will have to get there.

**MATURITY PHASE** – Ending the youth, the maturity will begin, and with it the victory over everything that has so far looked good in terms of religionisms, sectarianisms, simulations, idolatries, fanaticisms for men, books, human institutions or statutes.

**TRAGIC FORGETFULNESS** – In chapter 12, in the First Letter to Corinthians, Paul refers to the Baptism of Holy Spirit, relating the nine fundamental types of mediumship, or the most ordinary ones in those days. The most necessary has been the most forgotten, which is the DISCERNIMENT OF THE COMMUNICATING SPIRITS.

**ANOTHER WARNING** – Chapter 4, in the First Letter by John the Evangelist regarding the DISCERNIMENT OF THE COMMUNICATING SPIRITS.

**COMMUNICATING SPIRITS** – Nobody is AUTHORITY, only the Law of God and the Divine Modeling of the Christ. Someone which is out of them, no matter what label he presents himself with, must be placed aside. One is the DIVINE MORAL ORDER WHICH RULES THE INFINITE, and therefore, the incarnates and discarnates are subject to it, whether they know it or not, like it or not, desire it or not. All the rest is relative; they are sciences, philosophies, arts, etc.

**MUCH DIRT** – This is what many incarnates and discarnates make, in the name of the Revelation. But the DIVINE JUSTICE will take care of everything...

**LORD! LORD!** – In the places of weeping and gnashing of teeth, the credulous and incredulous stay yelling, because the DIVINE JUSTICE does not know human pretexts, but KNOWS THE SOCIAL DEEDS.

**NEW PLANETARY DIRECTOR** – Chapters 11, 12, 14, 19 and 21 are about what will be up to Him to do, applying the Two Faithful and Truthful Witnesses, which are the Law of God and the Divine Modeling of the Christ. The Apocalypse is symbolic in its lessons, but it is Spirit and Truth in its prophecies. Understand it or not, but the IRON SCEPTER, meaning greater requirements before the MATURITY AGE, will be functioning. The power of GOODNESS will be recognized, and very unfortunate will be the one who does not recognize it, in his deeds...

**FROM JOHN HUSS UNTIL THE MIDDLE OF THE TWENTY FIRST CENTURY** – It is the time of transition marked by great teachings and convulsions, for Humanity to enter into the phase of spiritual maturity. John Huss began the Reform, spread the written Gospel and restored the Communicability of the Angels, Spirits or Souls, in order to warn, illustrate and console the incarnates and discarnates. This is how those, who inherit the Earth of future cycles, will talk about him, in the forthcoming millenniums.

**ZEALS** – The lack of zeals is not worse than the excess of zeals. By facing, with goodwill, the human mistakes of initiatic nature, we have the hypocrite pharisees and scribes in their criminal role for excess of zeals. Bad faith, in terms of different kinds of exploitations, is crime of other grades and much more expensive it will cost.

**RULE, PLUMB AND LEVEL** – The Law of God, the Model Christ and the Revelation; Nobody will ever edify properly, disregarding these tools.

**COMMON DENOMINATOR** – With the transmission of the teachings about the Creating, Sustaining and Destining Divine Essence,; on the spiritual spark, the evolutive process through worlds and lives and the sacred purpose to be reached; with the recognition of the Law as Code of Conduct, of the Christ as Divine Mold and of the Revelation as Source of warnings, illustrations and consoles, everybody will recognize one COMMON DENOMINATOR for progressive steps. This common denominator is called OPPORTUNITIES!

**OPPORTUNITIES** – In God, there are no mysteries, miracles, favors or insolences. His laws are eternal, perfect and immutable and everybody will have the same opportunities to be, to live, to promote factors, to know, to practice and take due responsibilities.

**TRIALS** – God does not tempt, but tests. Through His laws, He offers opportunities in the bosom of Creation and Spiritual Family, so that the son can grow individually in Love and Wisdom. Remember these factors: Missions, Trials and Expiations.

**MISSIONS, TRIALS AND EXPIATIONS** – Missions and trials are chosen, but expiations are imposed to the son who disobeyed the Law of Harmony. However, it is good to remember that such factors intercalate themselves, and a lot, because of the influence of personal merits. For the common person, a percentage of the missionary factors, the trials and expiations

are taken into account, and it would be very hard to measure such percentages. But, in exceptional cases, for better or for worse, these factors, strongly marked, are manifested. And the planners of incarnationist routes do everything to make the best of the persons.

**NECESSITIES** – Everyone is dependent, nobody is self-sufficient! Here is a reality to be carefully balanced, but unfortunately, it is not. Because of this negligence, the tools called pocket, stomach, sex, pride, selfishness, etc, cause terrible damage in the moral structure of the individuals. Everyone is in need and everyone owes mutual duties in fraternal efforts. And when the fraternity fails, the weeping and gnashing of teeth appear, as “prizes”...

**IN THE SPIRITUAL WORLD** – If God allowed to take the incarnates, from time to time, to a visit to the thousand spiritual kingdoms or heavens, everything would change and very fast, in terms of human fraternity. Because, beginning from the tenebrous abysses of the sub-crust till to the glorious and luminous kingdoms, everything that is seen witnesses the BEHAVIOR OF PERSONS DURING THE INCARNATION. Everything is a result of what one has done and how one has acted in the bosom of Human Family.

**THE GREAT SCENERY** – The spiritual world, where everybody will go, is the great scenery where everyone will have to show themselves, whether they want it or not, like it or not, are aware of it or not, because the laws of God do not change. From the Planet top to bottom or bottom to top, or from outside to inside and vice-versa, everything serves as living sample of what these words mean: EVOLUTION and MERIT.

**EVOLUTION** – The grade reached by the spirit, not taking into account offenses or amends. It is the person without crimes to redeem; but with no more evolution than that already accomplished. He is what he is, nothing more, and to be more, he will have to evolve normally.

**MERIT** – Everybody receives according to the deeds practiced during incarnation, and therefore, the incarnate must live aware of it. Within the range of his evolutive grade, he can either go up for the good he has done, or go down in the social scale, while he has to redeem for the evil he has done. He does not lose his inner evolution, but limitations are imposed on him in the social area, while the offenses last. In many cases of high transgressions against the Law of Harmony, which the Law of God is all about, one will have to suffer in the darkness and in painful incarnations for a long time. Who wants to take good care of himself should remember the Law and the Model Christ before acting. And if there is still anyone who, by ignorance, thinks of making use of religionist tricks, of simulations bought from the mercenaries of idolatry that pretend to be ministries of God, we remind them to change their minds.

**THE GREAT CHANGE** – The change is in the sense of trusting in the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, abandoning forever all the liars and the compromising religionist externalism. Those who arrive in the world of spirituality, to deserve the Kingdom of Light and Glory, will have to present DEEDS OF LOVE AND WISDOM. The places of darkness are full of religious men, scientists, philosophers, etc.

**THE POWER OF FORMS** – The closer to the solid Planet, the realms are being denser or the environmental matters are becoming denser and heavier. The further away from the Planet, the more etherealized, luminous, harmonious, perfumed and musical is the matter, reaching divine levels that are impossible to describe. Wisdom and Love, but the WISDOM OF MORAL LAWS AND LIVED LOVE, are what raise the son of God to such kingdoms. To desire is what it takes to have, and in such different ways from the rude laws of the solid plane and the realms of darkness that, if they were all exposed or explained, the earthly minds would not be able to understand.

**THE PART OF GOD** – God gives, warns and imputes responsibility. We cooperated in the making of Bibles, Codifications and Messages, and now we warn about the Maturity Phase, in which Humanity will enter, growing in rights and duties. Do you understand the warning? Because there never has been a passage of Era or Cycle, of real meaning to the History of the Planet or the Humanity, without its correspondent Great Warning. Refer, in chapters 14 and 19 of the Apocalypse, the prophecies, which correspond to the current era.

**EFFICIENCY** – Because the Humanity of this Planet is still in a very low level, there are more incredulous than credulous people, concerning things of the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE. As measure of prudence, we advise you for the efficient work in the science to do the good. Because everything will; and those who have practiced good deeds will have merits in their favor. To wait deserving, that is the advantage!

**ABSURD** – It is absurd to dogmatize on the REVEALED TRUTHS, but it is wise to live to the TRUTHS IN CONTINUOUS REVELATION. In those speak the dogmatics and formalists, that exploit the simpletons who think that God was gone in the past, when He sent Masters, Beginners, Prophets, the Model Christ, etc; but, in the TRUTHS IN CONTINUOUS REVELATION trust those, by being intelligent and honest, live for the developing in himself the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. The Creation is alive, united, vibrant, continuous, progressive and perfectible. When everyone knows how to think with intelligence and honesty, the cleric-pharisaic plague will end, and the Humanity will walk faster towards the Christic Perfection.

If the angel, spirit or soul, called Gabriel, communicated with Zechariahs, to announce that he would be the father of the Precursor, it is because this is a common phenomenon in the Creation. And, those who want to recognize this should search in the eleven Bibles of the Humanity, and they will see that the spiritist truths are found there. And, if they search in the infinite Worlds and Humanities, there they will find them as ordinary events, because the Divine Laws are eternal, perfect and immutable.

If Mary talked with the same Gabriel; if Wise men or the Beginners saw legions of angels, spirits or souls; if Joseph, warned in dream, escaped with Mary and the Boy; if Jesus had angels, spirits or souls, ascending and descending upon Him, if, pay attention, all these things happened, it is because they belong to the list of common truths of God's Creation. To be Christian is to IMITATE THE DIVINE MODEL CHRIST!

**ALERT** – To know is very important, but to apply well is even more important. Therefore, above religious fanaticisms of any groups, under any pretexts, what is convenient is to KNOW THE TRUTH AND PRODUCE THE GOOD. Because God is the Lord of everything and everyone, and He will never be slave of formulas invented by man, for defending their treachery groups. Grow in spirit, live to the FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS and try to inherit the Earth of the future cycles. Big, very big shakings will come before the Era of Maturity arrives, but the imitators of the Christ will bear everything, and will reach the fair victory.

**THE ENJOYMENT OF TRUTH** – It is very unfortunate those who search the TRUTH, not because of the enjoyment of the TRUTH, but to hide, defend or attract mundane interests. And those who search the TRUTH as a manufacture of prodigies to benefit from are not fortunate either. Fortunate is the one who searches the TRUTH, for the enjoyment of the TRUTH, out of any secondary interests, as knowing that, sooner or later, he will have to leave the carnal plane, to answer for his deeds before the Divine Justice.

To sing anthems of praise, to give long speeches, to invent simulations and sacraments, to constantly read biblical texts, to hold spiritist sessions, to read mediumistic messages, to know about God, about the laws, about the spirits, etc, or whatever, all that, we repeat, do not guarantee celestial privileges to whoever it may be. What guarantees celestial privileges is LOVE ONE ANOTHER, this reality that does not enslave to any religionist flags.

Every second, a large number of brothers arrive from flesh in the spiritual world. They present and consider themselves special before God, because they have had this or that religious or sectarian connection, as they have learned philosophies, initiations, theological sciences, etc. They even claim, aloud, their phony acquired rights, but the Divine Justice, by being Divine, only considers the GOOD DEEDS practiced, and LOVE concentrated in terms of GOODNESS, and It informs them about the new opportunities that Heaven will grant them so that they may return to the carnal plane, where they will have opportunities to know, think, feel and act as someone who really desires to become SPIRIT AND TRUTH.

**APOCALYPTIC SIGNS** – They will never come through miracles and mysterious facts, because this does not exist in God. Human ignorance, or bad faith, is what gives credit and circulation of such dullness. Therefore, for all events, there are those who think above and out of enigmatisms and other nullities. The sibylline interpretations, from which deceitful groups have extracted profitable advantages, causing damages to human evolution in general, have already gone too far. You will be obligated to march along with the events, assisting or damaging, loving or hating, suffering or enjoying, because the determining laws will force you to this, in or out of flesh. You will know about the cyclic-historical changes and the changes in every post, because this is usual in the Divine Order. Only, if you really want to think as worthy sons of God, look for elevating the mind and the heart, because the BASIC LAWS will never change. The Shepard will give his place to the White Knight, the Wonderful Boy will take over the planetary direction, but no one has given, nor will give, the Heaven for free or as a favor to anyone! It is convenient that you understand it very well.

## XIV

### FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD

1 – The spark descends from God to the Kingdom of the World, which means material world, until reaches a certain point of CONSCIENCE OF THE TRUTH, in the course of millions of years.

2 – When has arrived to this point, the spark perceives the Divine Glories as through a conceptual telescope, not always recognizing that he came from these Divine Glories, and to them he will return in FULL CONSCIENCE.

3 – The FULL CONSCIENCE is a living experience state, and not a matter of concepts, schools or philosophisms.

4 – During the phase of philosophisms or conceptualisms, the spark measures everything from the standpoint of scienticisms, philosophisms, religionisms, sectarianisms, technicisms, leaving in a lower level, the Moral question, which represents everything in the DIVINE ORDER as a FACTOR OF HARMONY AND GLORIFICATION.

5 – While do not rise significantly in the evolutive scale, the spark cannot understand what the MORAL FACTOR represents, to reach the VIBRATORY UNITY or Christic Grade, and therefore, the scienticisms, philosophisms and religionisms seem to him being everything in terms of wisdom and evolution.

6 – During this period therefore, the spark gets fascinated with the technical chatter of the world; he judges it to be significant, unconscious of the splendors that the UNION WITH THE DIVINE MORAL reserves to him.

7 – The spark does not even understand that the places of darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth are full of scientists, philosophers and religionists, because they have failed to the DIVINE MORAL ORDER.

8 – The spark forgets the FINALITY TO BE REACHED, which is the fulfillment of the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because the inferiority reminds him only of the means, which are the faulty human scientificisms, philosophisms and religionisms.

9 – As the spark has information only from the lower spiritual planes, where human relativism is still in force, he presumes that the technical chatter of the world is authority in the higher planes, even in the Christic Plane.

10 – By rising, he will naturally understand that, below, the law of FORMS is what matters, while above what matters is the law of LOVE, which never moves away from the DIVINE MORAL ORDER.

11 – After rising, when the spark becomes SPIRIT AND TRUTH, participating in the DIVINE UBIQUITY, in which MORAL and LOVE represent everything, the spark will then remember the time in which he believed in scientificisms, philosophisms and religionisms, and he will realize how spiritually childish he was, by bowing before the Kingdom of the World.

12 – Then he will conclude that the language of the spark varies according to his evolution, and he will understand what these words mean:

**"Who is from the Earth speaks about the Earth, and who is from Heaven speaks about Heaven".**

**"Become united with me, because as I am united with the Father, we shall form a unique unity".**

**"I, who am in the world, am the Light of the world".**

**"I am the Principle, the same one who speaks to you".**

**"I am the Way, the Truth and the Life".**

**"I am the living bread that descended from Heaven".**

**"Follow my example, because I am gentle and humble at heart..."**

**"I leave you the example: as I did, you should also do".**

13 – In the Christic Plane, what exists of FORM is DIVINE LIGHT concentrated in that grade, and it presents itself in Light, Glory and Power, in a way that it is still inconceivable to human minds.

14 – In terms of colors, sounds and vibrations, nothing exists in the earthly plane and in the lower spiritual planes that can give a concrete idea of what it is. As the Apocalypse says, only those who arrive there will know, because words do not explain, and no one can transmit such things to others.

15 – No son of God will fail to get there, cost what it may, because the DIVINE DESIGNATIONS will never fail. However, after a certain point, the inner fight will have to be carried on CONSCIOUSLY in order to hasten the entrance into the Christic Kingdom, into the UNITED STATE or Buddhic State of the Hinduism that has been announced it since very remote millenniums and which had in Krishna its Sublime Expositor.

16 – Because of the Sacred Finality to be reached, which infinitely surpasses everything that the current common man can possibly imagine, it is necessary to remember the Model Christ's words: "FIRST SEEK THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND HIS JUSTICE, AND EVERYTHING ELSE WILL BE GIVEN TO YOU IN ADDITION".

17 – Science, Philosophy and Religion are inaccurate means, but TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE will never fail. And, no TRUTH OF GOD will die because of human scientificisms, philosophisms and religionisms. God is not slave of masks and labels!

18 – Not only does the Christic Message summon to the Kingdom of Pure Spirit, but it also proclaims, in an absolute way, the need to HARMONIZE WITH THE DIVINE MORAL ORDER. It is not the Model Christs' duty to teach the relative truths, but to teach the SCIENCE OF THE TOTAL TRUTH. And for this reason they speak of the VERTICAL LOVE OF GOD, ordering to be careful with the horizontal love of men that can lead to hells.

19 – We are warning before the entrance into the MATURITY ERA!...

20 – Argue whoever wants to, but the TRUTH will never change, and without harmonizing with It, no one will ever achieve, within himself or in the INNER KINGDOM, the UNION WITH THE DIVINE ESSENCE, to enjoy, participating in the DIVINE STATE, the Glory of counting on spiritual amplitudes, at this time buried in his own SELF.

21 – A great book, you know, is not a book full of technical and formal words, but rather a book which contains DIVINE IDEAS, because it is based on the ETERNAL, PERFECT AND IMMUTABLE TRUTHS OF GOD. That is, a book whose teachings lead the spark towards the INNER CHRIST, in order to free him for ETERNITY.

22 – It is necessary to be very careful with the false science, with the false goodness, with the false humbleness, in short, with the false honesty, the one which enlarges appearances, which rewards labels, which salutes pharisaic treachery groups, etc.

23 – THE TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE is not that which is based on human concepts, which places human scientisms, philosophisms and religionisms ahead of God, but that which has foundations in TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE and for that reason, it will pronounce ABSOLUTE JUDGEMENT on the deeds of each one.

24 – When the Scripture states that the wisdom of man is foolishness to God, it is saying about the wisdom that is applied out of the DIVINE MORAL ORDER. To forge the application of wisdom costs much more than it seems, because, who has more knowledge for more will certainly respond.

25 – Within a few centuries from now, many goats will cry tears of blood, because they have not listened to the warnings from Heaven, and as they have not listened, the afflicting crying will be worthless. They will remember Adam's lesson, but they will have to be Adams in expiatory worlds.

### SPIRIT – PERISPIRIT – CHAKRAS – PLEXUS

**SPIRIT** – It is the name of spiritual spark or that which is of the same essence as God is, exists and moves, in order to develop the Divine Virtues that he has in latent state, until he returns to the Divine Unity as Spirit and Truth, or participant of every Divine Virtues; among them, the Divine Ubiquity represents the synthesis or the virtue that means having the

other virtues in plain evidence. The term creation is wrong and generates false concept, because everything is emanation from God or the Principle. Nothing derives from nothing, or from a God that never existed, that extracted or extracts everything from a magician's top hat or by ways of enigmas, mysteries, miracles, etc. The spirits begin completely ignorant or unconscious, later on, they think incorrectly, accept errors and absurdities as if they were eternal or perfect realities. They practice religionisms, fetishisms, witchcrafts, idolatries, liturgies, appearances of truthful cult, etc. However, we remind you that time will come when the spirit will have to KNOW THE TRUTH AND PRACTICE THE GOOD, above and out of foolish externalisms. As in God, or in the Principle, everything is a matter of Laws, Elements and Facts, so the sparks, emanated from the Principle, will have to become, because the "YOU ARE GODS" will be reality in all spirits.

**PERISPIRIT** – The concept of Spirit, Perispirit and Body is childish. The perispirit could never leave out holding the most profound complexity that someone could desire, considering it is in him and through him that the spirit is writing down all the evolutive marks or conquests. In order to say everything about the perispirit, or the vehicle of the soul, it would be necessary to speak about the total history of a spirit, since his emanation from the Principle, with all the evolutive process effected, until he becomes TOTAL UNITED OR GOD IN GOD, also presenting all the ecologic-mesological truth, or the history of the worlds and inter-worlds, the environments in which he moved and the elements and resources which he used for his self-divinization, or conscious return to the Principle. Nevertheless, as it has already been taught:

A – The spiritual spark or the spirit, or that particle from God, as he has been emanated with all the potential Divine Values, will have to move through the worlds and inter-worlds, until he becomes God in God or Spirit and Truth. What this means, for this time, is beyond the comprehension of earthlings.

B – As from the beginning of the vehicle of the soul or perispirit, what is formed during millions of years is the Crown of the Divine Light. After the Principle, or God, what comes first is the Divine Light. Since the spark is from the same essence as God, it is easy to understand that the first crown to form is the Divine Light. It is the first manifestation of God and of the spirits, towards the Matter. That is, it is the first tool.

C – Millions of years have gone by till the six outer crowns are formed, which are the remaining tools or connecting agents, because the spirit goes on living in more complex bodies or with more organs or limbs, etc. The appearance of the crowns is extremely slow, follows the development of the spark in his journey through the species, which add up hundreds of thousands. Before reaching the human species, as primate, in no way the spirit have the seven crowns formed, and even the ones, which he already has, are neither symmetrically perfect nor are they carried on the best colorations. By reaching the reason, that is, the capacity of think, the last crowns will be formed, and by the KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH AND THE PRACTICE OF THE GOOD, they will acquire sublime symmetries and colorations. During the biological climbing, after entering the human species, the High Planetary Leaders give teachings and instructions through emissaries. They are the Beginners, Masters, Prophets and Christs, who, during the Eras and Cycles, are delivering sacred documents. The part of the Principle or God never fails, and who does not learn the best and does not behave in the best way, will certainly pay for the imprudence.

**CHAKRAS** – In every crown is being formed a Center of Energy, or each crown's concentration of the power, for effect of its distribution to the ambit or to the functional structure of the chakras or energy centers. The chakra that is formed in the first crown, or of Divine Light, that activates the Pineal glandule, has the greatest role, because it is the first to be formed, and it goes on serving the spark; and, millions of years later, when the self-divinization is getting characterized,

all the others will merge, or will have total representation in it. Actually, the spark growing from inside to outside, in terms of energetic crowns, will be diminishing them from outside to inside, or becoming united in the Divine Light, extensively dilated, or exposed in a glorious way; however, they still show tones of gold, blue and opal, in marvelous scintillations. In other words, all the chakras will become unified in colors and divine splendors in the coronary chakra, because everything returns to the UNITY. Plexus is the name given to the chakra, when the spirit is incarnate. It does not matter its name, because the importance is in that which is reality to God.

**DENSE OR THICK ELEMENTS** – Beginning from the primordial of the crowns, they command the ethereal and substantial elements of the perispirit along the climbing. There would never be the connection of the spark to such elements, if it were not for the energetic crowns. And there would never be the connection to the gases, vapor, liquids and solids of the physical bodies, if it were not for the energetic crowns and the substantial elements of the perispirit. By becoming to command complex bodies in organs and limbs, through the biological climbing, the movement of the crowns and chakras reaches truly mechanic-determinative splendors, because although the spark is still crawling in the unconscious automatism times, or in the times of the instinct or embryo of reason, the fact is that crowns and chakras do not fail in their functions. And, when the spark reaches evolutive heights of the standard man of the present, then the complexity of the crowns or chakras becomes greatly ostensive in an immense movement of lights and magnetic and electric frequencies. Wherever the spark has to command, it sends messages from the Coronary chakra; and wherever it has to feel the reflections of the functioning of the organs and limbs, or of the external world, it will receive them from the corresponding chakras, because they have specific functions within the ambit of general movement.

**THE IMPORTANCE OF THE TRUTH AND LOVE** – As the spark is a particle of the Principle or God, emanated and not created, in his basis remains connected to HIM, and from whom reflects essence, life and several or multiple resources and powers, and at the end of the ascending journey, he will be God in God, or Spirit and Truth, because in God everything leaves, in God everything is, moves and reaches the finality. Who knows, thinks, feels and acts in harmony with the Principle, commands, whether incarnate or discarnate, his best holy and positive, harmonic and healthy values. And have by preliminary, merits of Moral order, the fact of not giving bad examples to his neighbors, this calamity that makes crowds of spirits become ill.

**UNDERSTAND WELL** – First, one must recognize that everything that is from God is here, before the capable spirits' eyes and their capacity of observation. And it will never depend on names and denominations, or human concepts to be what it is, how it is and to what it has to be, as finality. Next, as Maximum Document of Moral Order, the Law of God will be lived by everybody, cost what it may. And all Humanity of the Planet will recognize Jesus as Exemplary spark or Behavior Model. These two witnesses, as the Apocalypse points out, will always remain until the evolutive consummation of the Planet and its Humanity. Who confront them will be broken down, and those over whom they fall over will be crushed. Should no one look for more or less lame excuses for his conscious or unconscious errors made, because the following is true – for each time of the evolution, or for each condition of the spirit, there are his defined responsibilities.

**WHAT GOD IS** – Human foolishness is extremely versatile and it lives until the point of judging God, the Divine Principle, Emanator, Sustainer and Designator of everything and everyone; it wants to retire God, kill God, exterminate God,

etc. The Divine Emanating Principle hovers over all this. Everything and everyone is relation and part of Him, and who does not become Rock of Scandal before his brothers and the Divine Justice will gain a lot. No one will ever take advantage by being averse to God, from which he is emanation, in which he has sustainability and with which he will have to unite himself in vibration.

**WHAT GOD IS NOT** – That anthropomorphic and external one, which pulls tricks out of a magician's top hat, or through enigmas, mysteries, etc. This one nobody has to kill, retired, or anything like that, because he has never existed and will never exist. It is the god of clergies, professional religionists, lures, and those who make use of people's ignorance, to exploit created situations, positions and social awards invented by men, labels with which they insist on passing as important, when in fact, everything is simulation, everything is lie; nothing can prove because everything they do is external, apparent, and empty in practice and in effects, because everything remains pretension. With the evolution of the spirits, or of the Humanity, the Divine Emanating Principle prevails over everything, because it becomes evident that He is the Principle and acts through the Laws, Elements and Facts. As for what the Revelation corroborates, they are spirits or souls that, through the Directional Echelons, transmit warnings, illustrations and consolations. As all addictions, and maybe the worst of all, the addiction to idolatry or to clergies, is very hard to be confronted and overcame by the addicted themselves, because their validity ballast comes from the beginning of Humanity, when, in the name of God, they practiced all the absurd and crimes, cultivated disgusting rituals and considered themselves intelligent and right. Because of that, the truly Great Masters have always been repealed, chased, massacred, etc. For the liars, the lie is the truth that is useful.

**XV****WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THE PERISPIRIT?**

The capacity for metamorphoses or transformation of the vehicle of the soul, or perispirit, is whole.

The standard man of the present stage has reached seven energetic crowns. Each crown contains one chakra, plexus or center of energy, which allows the functioning of physical senses and mediumistic faculties.

There is no human wisdom capable of measuring the depth, in grades and tones, of what the perispirit is, considering the immensity of the spiritual hierarchic gradations. At the most, good seers can say some things, because with the evolution of the spirits, everything marches to the DIVINE, difficult to be seen and explained through human words. In other books and works, we present several other explanations regarding many other spiritual realities.

The so-called block-spirit is a group of sparks still in embryo or germ state. The spiritual particles move in this block or group, until each one of them forms, at least three crowns, which are three resources, three tools, or three means of acting in the exterior world. When the spark or the block of sparks gets to this state, it is ready to start the releasing of each one. The brotherhood will then spread, so that each one may have a freer life, face the exterior world and organize the crowns he misses. It is the immersion in the highest levels of the biological scale, although he is only larval or filamentous, which can be found in lakes, at the bottom of seas, in forests or in places where humidity and mold are very high. It is very little if compared to primate; however, it is a long way after leaving

the Divine Essence. He already has three crowns, and in each one, there is a specified energy center, which is a chakra being formed or in development.

The arrival in the seven energetic crowns and the seven chakras took in account the track through the hugely biological gamut, that is, he had to activate increasingly more complex organs and limbs, including standing and walking on the hind limbs. Because, the energetic crowns alone would not achieve anything, and the vehicle of the soul, the perispirit, would not be anything without the crowns and the energy centers, the real sub-commands of the spark. Talking about spirit, perispirit and body is only to initiate or preliminary, nothing more.

In a primate, the seven crowns and the seven chakras and, when incarnate, the seven plexus are ready, but as germs or embryos. Everything is potential and the march towards the intellect-moral edification will begin, for its development in the course of thousands and thousands of years, subject to ups and downs, victories and defeats, incarnations and dis-carnations, conditions and situations to be faced, needs to overcome, anxieties to be coped with, etc. It is the conscience that is being formed, because the spark expands and enlarges, now with much more quickness, because the reason is expressed more often, affected by events, impelled by needs.

One of the agents of impulsion is the phenomenon of the pain; it is first warning, then it will become expiation. In normal conditions, there will never be pain, but abnormality will provoke him its manifestation, and the continuation of the abnormality will make it increase in intensity. It should be simple to ask about the origin of pain in its first manifestations and cure them to avoid their increase. However, we would say that it works, it does its part and sooner or later it wins, because the spirit will have to learn with it, whether it costs more or less, in the incarnation or out of it. The factor necessity, so little remembered, is another great stimulator of the anima or conscious growth. In the course of the millenniums, the sparks grow and communities develop. Only a few are in the vanguard, the majority is intermediate, a large number is tardy. Seen from above, the diagram is accurate,

and it shows all the echelons. And the Divine Justice, which makes Justice from the inside, works and imposes itself. Some receive for the best deeds; others also receive, however, for the bad deeds, in terms of darkness and pains, of painful expiatory incarnations. Apparently, the courses diverge, but in reality, the course is one only: the self-christification!

At the right time, all embryo humanity receives injections of civilization. They are legions banished from other worlds, they have been punished by the Divine Justice, and once they have long purged in the darkness, they incarnate in the bosom of the embryo humanity, and force the progress. Eve receives Adam, and their children become masters, artists, scientists, saints and prophets. Inwardly, from far off time to far off time a Chief Officer from the Planetary Christ incarnates, here and there, for a Major Revelation.

When the intellect and moral level of elevation is appropriated, a Code of Conduct is transmitted, and, soon after, a Divine Mold is provided by the Creator. Before being Moses, the same spirit had transmitted the Law in the bosom of other races and people, until it was rooted, always through the Revelation, the communicability of angels, spirits or souls. After that, the Planetary Director incarnated, and left the Divine Modeling, and with it, the Generalization of the Revelation, the Grace from Heaven, which has the task of warning, illustrating and consoling. As General Synthesis, the Christ is the image of the Divine Origin of the spirit, of the Evolutive Process, of the Sacred Finality, of the Baptism of Revelation and of the Final Resurrection of the spirit. He is not the image of religions and phariseisms, He is of the TRUTH. The Law and the Model Christ are the unshakeable witnesses of God!

As the crowns, chakras and plexus were formed from the inside to the outside, the sublimation will become realities from the outside to the inside. The energetic crowns, which obey the immediate commands from the spirit, will impose luminosity and brightness to the chakras, and from these to the perispirit, which will become more and more etherealized. Thousands of years will go by, but one day the walk will reach the solution: a spark will be christified, fully exposed through

the first and unique crown, which is the Individuated Divine Light! The disciples have equaled the Divine Mold; they have become United with the Father in the Inner Temple! They have learned from the Divine Word and Divine Words they have become!

## THE ENERGETIC CROWNS AND THEIR COLORATIONS

No one is or exists because he wants, but because of God, which manifests or creates, sustains and destines. Therefore, the one who is and exists, is an apprentice in one of the grades of the evolutive scale, containing within himself what he has already done or developed, yet having to develop up to the Christic Grade or to the Vibratory Unity with the Divine Generator Essence, which is God.

It is very easy to understand that, by being, he exists, and by existing, he must be somewhere, doing something and for a certain finality. The grade of CONSCIENCE OF REALITY varies almost infinitely, but one finality to everyone is determined by the eternal, perfect and immutable laws of God. What matters, therefore, is to reach a substantial grade of CONSCIENCE OF REALITY as soon as possible, so that from then onwards the march to self-christification can become easier.

One ought not to forget that, once this substantial grade of CONSCIENCE OF REALITY has been attained, the spirit has also reached a more elevated grade of INDIVIDUAL RESPONSIBILITY. Due to the Divine Justice, there will never be rights without duties. He who has already considered himself a semi-God assumes his responsibilities, and honors what has already been done, and what is to be done!

The chromatic map that we present refers to the standard man, the average type of the present time, when, in the historical horizons of the Planet, the entrance in the maturity or second middle-age shines with the separation of sheep and goats. But it is the balanced spirit, harmonic in his evolutive grade, that is, without negative karmic marks, without stains and without any dissymmetry, all that generates in the incarnate, cripples, persistent illnesses, plagues and painful moral circumstances, etc:

a – In the initial depths of the spark, the first crown, which is Divine Light, individuated or particularized, is slowly formed. However, in the inward or inner part, it is much brighter, being opaque or less brilliant in the outside. It seems a compact whole, but it is scaled, showing its diagram;

b – The second crown to be formed in millions of years is bright yellow, always more brilliant inside and less outside, because it will have to, due to the penetration in the outer or denser world, offer means of contact;

c – The third crown to be formed is orange, always more brilliant inside and less outside;

d – The fourth crown is solferino or light-purple, always more brilliant inside and less outside, already presenting itself wider and with more dilation;

e – The fifth crown is blue, always more brilliant in the inside and less in the outside, and wider;

f – The sixth crown is light green, always more brilliant inside and less outside and more enlarged;

g – The seventh crown is light gray, always more brilliant inside and less outside and more enlarged, since it is the frontier of the spirit or of the spark with the physical or external world.

## XVI

### SOME CONSIDERATIONS ABOUT THE FUNCTION OF CHAKRAS

The learner's first consideration must be for these three basic truths:

1 – The spirit, his essence and origin.

2 – Movement or action, in Space and in Time, worlds and inter-worlds.

3 – Evolution or inner mutation, towards the finality to be reached.

In this ETERNAL GOSPEL AND PRODIGIOUS PRAYERS, there is enough about the thesis, but here we will say some words, because the subject is of fundamental interest to all spirits:

A – No one is or exists by chance. We are, then, subject to laws or determining powers;

B – Movement or action, in Space and in Time, worlds and inter-worlds, is ruled by laws or determining powers, and they take the form or characteristics of MORAL LAWS.

C – It is completely impossible to reach the finality or to become again UNITED, DIVINE WORD OR INDIVIDUATED AGENT IN THE PRINCIPLE, without living the respect owed to the fundamental laws or the determining powers;

D – From the unconscious automatisms, going through the phase of instincts to gradually penetrate the phase of intelligence or reason, the spirit goes on changing in himself the capacity of dilation or expansion, creating energetic crowns and chakras or plexus, also called energy centers;

E – From the human concepts point of view, according to the understanding possible for the standard man at the present evolutive phase, it is still impossible to precisely conceive the scope of such movements. Deeply imperfect are the concepts contained in antique and modern books, which deal with spirits or sparks emanated from the Principle, the crowns that are formed, the chakras and plexus and their respective functioning, in contact or as agents of connection with the physical or somatic body, through gases, vapors, liquids and solids;

F – We can and should affirm that many concepts about the spirit, chakras and plexus are totally wrong and inverted, thus, damaging the learning, and its applications by the learners, despite the abundance of terms and bombastic chatters contained in such books. The errors, whether fundamental, technical or philosophical, come from long ago, and are tenderly worshipped by those who, considering themselves worthy disciples of ancient masters, nothing more do but extend the validity of very harmful errors;

G – The dogmatization worshipped and cultivated on chakras and plexus, and their forms and colorations, fixed numbers and operations, reach the limit of absurd, because the hierarchic variation of the spirits, the karma and the controls impelled by the pre-incarnationist program, and also, the usual continuous fluctuations of mental and emotional order, impose extremely significant variations, in speed and depth. The worst of it is that, the readers of such books, filling themselves up with chatters and figurations, apparently correct, consider these words wise and right, passing their own errors ahead, and making other people wrong;

H – For prudence effect, due to the crowns in general, that one of Divine Light and the energetic ones, the chakras and plexus, have inalienable defined functions and, therefore, not transferable, both in life and in the general activities of the spirit in his march through the biological climbing, to reach the finality, or to the return to the DIVINE UNITY, we judge of total importance to recommend a lot of precautions in terms of conceptualizations;

I – It does not have a progress realized by the spirit, or spark that it is not marked as reference in the crowns, in the chakras or plexus; those who dedicate themselves to the developing of the mediumistic faculties, charisms or gifts, must be very careful in terms of MORAL, because none of that can ever happen without the movement of such elements. For the different faculties, there is the developing of different chakras or plexus, not to mention that, before them, the energetic crowns move. The reality of such elements or factors is very extensive and profound, and therefore, no warning is too much;

J – TRUTH, LOVE, VIRTUE, these are, in synthesis, the words that reflect what God wants His emanated sparks to live, so that, after reaching the human species, they can more quickly accomplish the Divine Union;

L – To give importance to religionisms, sectarianisms, treacheries, machinations and collusions groups, is not the best think to do for those who really desire to do their best and in the shortest term. Those who do not know the best, to not say absolutely right, or the sum of all values, walk through wrong ways that lead to waste of time and of devoting efforts. By knowing the Divine Origin, the Evolutive Process to be fulfilled, and the Sacred Finality to be reached, the individual faces with absolute certainty, what the words Truth, Love and Virtue mean. Because without living such factors, no one will transform his vehicle of soul, the perispirit, which is formed by crowns and chakras, into only one Divine Light crown, the summary of all developed Divine Virtues;

M – To create dogmas about the form, number of crowns, chakras and plexus is abuse of concept, because through the evolutive climbing the modifications are usual and profound or compulsory, in terms of the Supreme Determinism. What exists, during a specific moment of an individual's life, is a fleeting and transitory reality. If we observe, in the complexity of perispiritual context, the influences and inter-influences

of the crowns and their symmetries, of the chakras or plexus and their energetic circuits, which are constituted of different energetic ranges or beams, and profound variations of the ethereal and substantial elements, influencing the mixture of gases, vapors, liquids and solids of the physical body, then we will make one recognize that, what has been taught about the matter throughout times, besides being very wrong and inverted, in part, is totally childish;

N – Man of the present must carefully consider WHAT HE WILL BECOME in light of the History of the Planet and of the Humanity. The time that brought the end of the evolutive youth is now behind, and the time that will lead to the evolutive maturity lies ahead. You are in the hiatus between the two halves of the evolution program, and no one will spare you from the tremendous commotions, from the profound upsets, from the glorious scientific conquests and from the terrible Moral deviations. You are living the most significant moment in all the History of the Humanity, in terms of tests to be faced. Many will not win, as the Prophetic Sermon of Jesus points, and as the Apocalypse warns.

O – We invite who want to seriously think about the problems of the spirit, of his vehicle of the soul or perispirit, with all its structural and functional complex, to become informed in what he has already gone through, and, much more efficiently, in what he will still go through, by reading chapters 11, 14, 17, 18, 20 and 22 of the Apocalypse. Because no prophecy will remain without fulfillment, and all the movements affect the spirits, since no one will take from the spirit the Fundamental Destination, which is to become UNITED WITH THE PRINCIPLE, or GOD IN GOD, as final goal;

P – Who acts in the bosom of the Law of God and of the Example of Behavior of Jesus Christ is who acts correctly, developing the Kingdom of God in himself, and transforming his vehicle of soul into Divine Light. Much of what is read in occultist books

is nothing but mistaken old, inverted and ridiculous rubbish. Who wants to belong to the TRUTH, not to factionisms or sectarianisms, should investigate freely, in order not to become herald of wrong addictions, defending fanatic treacheries groups, etc. And be careful of the large number of messages, some mediumistic and others that pose as such, which are, in fact, boresome talk, false remedies and mediocre factories... Spiritism is, like Total Doctrine, Divine Reality that hovers over shady business of little groupings, with their lower interests, advocating their own causes. The truly spiritists must to study what the Ancient Wisdom taught, such as Secret Doctrine or Science of the Oracles, once the Fundamental Initiatic Truths have been gradually revealed, according to the progress of the Humanity.

## MEDIUMSHIPS AND HUMAN ANXIETIES

A – What is known about mediumships or spiritual gifts is almost nothing... There are mediumships that hover over all what is known... They do not depend on religions, creeds, human concepts; however, they can harm, because of the moral deviations of their bearer... Pride, vanity, jealousy, exaggerated valorization are some of the evils that attack the mediums...

B – The human concepts that intend to grant the privilege of mediumistic treats to religions and doctrines are stupidity... All over the Earth, the mediumistic gifts will blossom, and we must state that the guarantee of the best exchanges will be in the Moral of the Law of God and in the Love of Jesus.

C – As until now, that will still happen for much longer: while some will try to shirk mediumistic duties, others will look for gifts and spirits...

D – Jesus goes on exclaiming: **Ask the Father to send workers, because the Harvest is great and the workers are only a few.**

E – It remains to be added: **Do not lack intelligence and honesty in the workers, which will transform them into truly apostles of the Divine Cause.**

## XVII

### SUPREME CHRISTIC RECOLLECTION

1 – Remember that one day you came from the Divine Essence as His spark, in complete UNCONSCIOUSNESS, but with the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in latent state for the forthcoming development through worlds and lives.

2 – Remember that you plunged into the Divine Light, the primary state of the Matter, the Supreme Engine of the Divine Creating Essence, which we call GOD. The Divine Light is in everything and in everything It penetrates. It is the basis of all spiritual and material movement in the Creation plane, because the Matter derives from It, by densification, and the Spirit makes use of It, for the perispirit be formed and serves as connecting agent with the physical world.

3 – Remember this: In terms of Matter, everything begins in the Divine Light. However, the continuation, by densification, is complex, not simple. We will have energetic, ethereal, gaseous, vaporous, liquid and solid gamut. Everything is multiplying itself in the field of the manifestations, but having the Divine Light as Matrix, which, in its turn, has God, the Divine Creating Essence, as Principle. Since the Divine Essence is Omnipresent, so is the Divine Light; therefore, out of the Divine Light nothing could exist in the Material plane.

4 – The Matter is not really illusion, as some Hinduist schools have been claiming; It is the expression of the Divine Light condensed or solidified, nothing more. Once God is not illusion, neither is the Divine Light nor is the Matter. The Matter is transmutable, greatly transmutable, but not illusion. In addition, no spiritual spark will ever do his biological or christifying climbing, without using It in every of his stages.

5 – Therefore, remember: as soon as you left God, the Creating, Sustaining, Destining Divine Essence, you created the first energetic crown, without knowing, because you were unconscious. The Divine Light covered you, and you moved yourself through It, which for you, It presented Itself with defined individual characteristics. And that was the beginning of your vehicle of the soul, the perispirit or the astral body.

6 – Remember that, afterwards, during millions of years, six other crowns were formed, through densification of the same Divine Light, and you kept on reaching much higher levels in the biological scale. You were the inhabitant of bodies, richer and richer in organs and members, until the day you have reached the human species as primate. The seven energetic crowns were ready to act, with their chakras and plexus, so that you could enter the phase of INTELLECT-MORAL understandings. It was the origin of human phase, because from then on, in the same way that everything grew in the vehicle of the soul or perispirit, from the inside to the outside, the phase of diminishing from outside to the inside started, by the illumination, sublimation or divinization.

7 – The phase of MORAL-INTELLECT CONSCIOUSNESS of the spark starts with the entrance in the human species. Therefore, the more the spark rises in TRUTH, LOVE AND VIRTUE or develops internally, the more he etherizes the vehicle of the soul or perispirit. And the more he etherizes the perispirit, the more the crowns diminish by sublimation. The less vibrating colors begin to be eliminated, and everything goes on being divinized, until one day it becomes only one crown, but now greatly expanded, making the spark shines like a Divine Sun, participating in the DIVINE UBIQUITY.

8 – So are the UNITED SPIRITS, the Divine Words, the Nirvanic ones, those who are the CONNECTING LINKS between God, the Omnipresent Divine Essence, and the Worlds and the Humanities still in evolutive process. Remember, son of God, that this is what you will have to reach, cost what it may. You will never be able to understand the Light, the Glory and the Power of the DIVINE UBIQUITY before reaching the Grade of United. This is the Glory that the Divine Father has reserved to His Sons. No one is special to Him, nor is He special to anyone.

His Justice is Unpolluted, It acts from the inside to the outside, and It will give each one according to his achievements or deeds.

9 – Everything is a matter of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. Remember that since very remote millenniums, the Planetary Direction has sent Masters, Buddhas, Beginners, Prophets, etc. Remember the TWO WITNESSES, FAITHFUL AND TRUTHFUL – The Law of God and the Divine Model Christ. You will never triumph out of THEM, because they represent the DIVINE MORAL ORDER WHICH RULES THE CREATION.

10 – The Revelation, the communicability of angels, souls or spirits, exists to warn, illustrate and console. With the TWO WITNESSES, the Revelation warns, illustrates and consoles, but against THEM, it is a way of darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth! For all intents and purposes, remember, out of the Law of God and the Model Christ there will never be an advisable procedure.

11 – As the Revelation is the Grace of Heaven, which eliminates the orphanhood of the world, God announced, through the Prophets or Mediums, that the Model Christ would come, and that He would be the Spreader or the Baptizer in Holy Spirit. In the Old Testament are the promises, and the New Testament is the FULFILLED PROMISE.

12 – Remember to read the Book of Acts, chapters 1, 2, 3, 4, 7, 10 and 19 for you to know about the Generalized Consoler by the Model Christ. Do not forget this, so that you must cultivate the Revelation according to the LAW OF GOD and the PRACTICES OF JESUS, THE MODEL CHRIST. Unfortunate who acts against this triangle: The Law, the Model Christ and the Grace of the Revelation! Because it is bad to ignore, but to apply badly is much worse!

13 – The MATRIX TRUTH is at the basis of all the relative truths. Therefore, no one needs to intend to play God's part... This absurd belongs to the clerical-phariseism, those who pretend to be OWNERS OF THE TRUTH, in order to develop the disgusting commerce of idolatries and deceitful formulism. Get away from all this!

14 – As we have already indicated, the part of God, before Humanity, is filtered through the ruling laws, the elements and the facts. Mysteries and miracles are arguments of the fools, or the smart ones who exploit the fools. In nature, it is like this, and everyone can recognize the Creator through the Creation, of which everyone is part and relation. Only God is Father, all the rest belongs to a unique brotherhood.

15 – It is always good to emphasize that, in terms of doctrine, the Law of God and the Modeling of the Christ are the MORAL and IRREVOCABLE MODELING BASIS. The Law teaches the MORAL CONDUCT, out of which no one will ever triumph. And, the Christ represents the LIVING EXAMPLE, the model of knowledge, obedience, simplicity, gentleness and humbleness, resignation and total resurrection in the christic glory.

16 – Ask your fellowmen, a lot and always, about the relative wisdoms; but in terms of MORAL CONDUCT, each of you should ask yourselves, at the moment of acting in society, if you are with the Law and with the Christ. Because after acting, well or badly, the reaction of the Divine Justice will be complete, for peace or torment. By being judge in his own, who acts, registers the action in himself, whether he knows it or not, desires it or not, likes it or not.

17 – The Humanities that move around the Cosmos, count on very rich libraries; however, at the time of CONSULTING THE CONSCIENCE about what the DIVINE MORAL ORDER THAT RULES THE CREATION orders, every son of God gets positioned before himself. If someone illuminates himself, the LIGHT will be his; if someone darkens himself, the DARKNESS will be his, until he eliminates it through deeds.

18 – Our language, now, speaks about the same TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE, but in a way that is much more direct and frontal; this is so because the maturity phase, which knocks on the doors of your history, has much more privileges of various kinds to give; therefore, it has much more to demand from your fraternal conduct, just fraternal. The Heaven does not

ask you anything for Itself but for yourselves, who are brothers. Is it hard to understand what we say, for your own good?

19 – Do you keep on waiting for the External Christ? Do not be a child! The External Christ has never been far from the ones who wanted Him near, and even inside their hearts. Heaven does not shrink for who do not want to shrink... You wait for who has never gotten away from you... We expect that your Internal Christ presents himself totally exposed.

20 – At the beginning, I spoke to the individual, and then, to the society or brotherhood. I speak again to each one in private. Remember that since the beginning, Our Common Father placed the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in latent state inside you. It is time for you to understand this, for your own good. Throw always from you the religionisms and sectarianisms, all the externalisms, all the simulations and compromising formulisms. Learn with the TRUTH, sublime yourself with the LOVE, and amplify your inner lights by applying the VIRTUE.

21 – The cosmic Creation is the total temple. It defines no one, because all live inside it, whether in the planes of Light, Glory and Power, or in the tenebrous abysses, where the great wrong ones suffer. Remember that the temple, which you should take care of, is of individual order, it is the inner temple, it is the same you. With the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, you will do everything for yourself, because you will be the living example to your brothers in the process of self-christification.

22 – SUPREME RECOLLECTION: You will keep on questioning still for a long time, more outside than your inside... However, the Divine Justice will eternally evaluate your CONSCIENCE... Because you will never be able to find outside, what only the Divine Justice has to give. Remember that God made you to become His Word in the Divine Order, and not an eternal pilgrim of ignorance and suffering...

23 – I have begun by saying you that one day you came from God in an UNCONSCIOUS STATE, but with all the potential spiritual powers; that the evolutive process would make you

find the KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE. Now, you must comprehend that the TRUTH was, is and will be eternally within yourself. For all we have warned you, since remote cycles, we may say the following: DO NOT ALLOW YOUR OWN BOAT TO SINK!

24 – You are life, existence, vibration, movement and work. Who exists must be somewhere, in a certain way, doing something and for a certain finality. Therefore, if you live to move something, you move WISDOM, but towards LOVE, because the fundamental recipe for the son of God will be always the one that defines the meaning of the Gospel: "LOVE ONE ANOTHER"!

25 – Remember: We will never change, but you ought to change, and a lot, until you become a living reflex of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. This is the final message of the restoring service of the DOCTRINE OF THE WAY OF THE TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE. We offer the Law of God, the Divine Model Christ and the Revelation, which warns, illustrates and consoles. We will be expecting, from your part, the fulfillment of your duties. We can and we should offer the DIVINE PROGRAM, and assist as much as possible, but the ACCOMPLISHMENT is each one's responsibility. No one releases nor christifies others!...

26 – Do not forget this: Before the Law be presented, in several phases, until It took roots; before the arrival of the Divine Mold; before this, remember, the Humanity had, for more than two hundred and forty thousand years, received information transmitted by incarnate missionaries through the Revelation, about the fundamental importance of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, in terms of practical life, and not in terms of cleric-pharisaic groupings, which were formed afterwards in order to commercialize idolatries and establish conspiracies of bossing tendencies. May this not happen again with what we now teach...

27 – No one is the owner of the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE, and therefore, no one is spiritual owner of his brothers. I repeat, may there not be princes among you, regarding spiritual matters, but may all of you be lovers and practitioners of the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE. It will never be slave of little human charts! Therefore, each one should be truly open-minded, simple, humble and server to It.

28 – In any sense, who has more, has more to give. In the field of the spiritual gifts or mediumistic or prophetic faculties, this obligation increases more and more, because the one gifted with such resources must be a better linking agent with the ruling spiritual world. The responsibility of those who have to speak to their brothers, as communicating agents of the discarnates, is very big, because the more spiritual the virtues or qualities are the more responsible they are before the Divine Justice.

29 – On the inferior levels no one thinks as he wants, but as he is able to. Nevertheless, for all effects, it is important to be keeping more in accordance with the Law of God and the Divine Modeling of the Christ. Connections with the lower levels, that make use of idolatrous elements and practices, are not convenient. From much of what is possible, also much must be repelled. If there are material poisons, or in the level of material struggle, there are much more spiritual or mediumistic contents. Out of the Law of God and the Model Christ, in the flesh or out of the flesh, no one is authority!

30 – Mediumship is window that opens to the spiritual world, but remember that you can open it to different corners and depths. What is rough, in mediumistic terms, pleases the spirits of lower hierarchies. Never confound the difference between Divine Wisdom and human wisdom. Sublimate yourself, search for the sublime, and invite your brothers to that. It is easy to go down; therefore it is harder to rise. But, the effort devoted to the ascension is worthwhile.

31 – There is UNITY only in the Creating Principle. The Creation is diversity that extends, for the man, until the infinity. However, there is ONE GENERAL LAW, which is the HARMONIC MATRIX. And for the man, in doctrinal character, their poles are the Law of God and the Modeling of the Christ. Who is with the Law and the Christ is with the respect for the HIERARCHY, for the vibratory echelons, for the merit in all the planes and levels of the Creation. He takes care of everything related to TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because human scientificisms, philosophisms and religionisms are unsteady. How would the DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE be, that is, the one that really SETS YOU FREE, if God had built IT on unsteady human concepts? Therefore, get united with the DIVINE, because from IT you came from in unconscious state, and to IT you will have to return in plain CONSCIENCE.

32 – The Law does not grant concessions and the Model Christ was not the same, nor is the same for everyone. The Law will keep dictating the DIVINE RULES and the Model Christ will keep exemplifying warnings, illustrations and consolings. Remember that, the TWO WITNESSES will say YES or NO, either with celestial sweetness or with infernal toughness. Be careful, and a lot, with the pharisaic yeast and with the false prophecies... Because in the name of the Earth and the Heaven, they will want to impose the ignorance and the error! Remember that human miseries, whether in the flesh or out of it, will still exist for a long time...

33 – The Earth will get into the maturity phase... It will no longer be a place for purging, but will turn itself for very difficult probations for the great majority... If you behave in accordance with the TWO WITNESSES, you will not need to listen to and accept the insinuations of those who, being empty for themselves, are trying to pass as the OWNERS OF THE TRUTH AND JUDGES OF THEIR BROTHERS. Study the item number twenty-seven, so as not to commit crimes by delivering to others your fundamental rights, or intending to subtract from others the same right... Watch your deeds instead!

34 – Good examples shall never cease to be the main factors in celestial admission. Handle to exemplify LOVE and WISDOM, completely out and above religionisms and sectarianisms. Stay with the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE, so that you can repel human pharisaisms... Remember that God is not of charts invented by man... Therefore, if you want to become SPIRIT and TRUTH, as soon as possible, abandon human charts right away!

35 – And, for all effects, remember that LOVE is the maximum tool of conscientious elevation. In the lower words is in that way, because the wisdoms of man has thrown him, many times, into abysses of weeping and gnashing of teeth. LOVE is simplicity, goodness, humbleness, forgiveness, resignation, loving work and absolute life. Human wisdom has kept man stuck to the world, and it will still do for a long time, but LOVE has thrown and will throw him towards Heaven.

36 – When you entered the human phase, as primate or human embryo, you still knew nothing about your DIVINE ORIGIN and the normal SACRED FINALITY to be achieved. You wandered around, instinctive and brute, voracious and sensuous, aiming to satisfy only the needs of the instinct, destroying and being destroyed. Your conscience was asleep and your behavior corresponded to that...

37 – You kept rising, climbing the individual conscience, learning how to look at the horizons and to the starry spaces... And one day, many thousands of years later, you received a dose of civilization, through immigrants who had arrived from another world, very wise about certain knowledge, but morally implicated before the Supreme Justice... You learned a lot, in the course of hundreds of the following millenniums and you conquered the Moral Law and the Model Christ, at the right time...

38 – You still suffer, in yourself, the damages of superstitions, of feigned clothing, of mute idols, of formal apparatus, of general externalisms, of everything that lies to the spirit, with the foolish pretension of justifying the ignorance and spiritual faults... You easily look downwards and backwards... It is still hard for you to look Forwards and Upwards... It is easy for you to imitate the mistake, but it is hard for you to imitate the true wisdom... Therefore, I remind you about the urgent need to watch your CONSCIENCE, so that you can improve your behavior, no matter what the examples of your brothers are... You will answer for yourself, but for no one else, and from now on, with much more rigor! Will you keep that in mind?

39 – We repeat: THE KINGDOM OF GOD WILL NOT COME WITH EXTERNAL SIGNS! Therefore, try to search the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE in the Inner Temple... Learn how to talk to your CONSCIENCE, after clarifying it... We shall not accept formulisms or excuses, and the further you get into the phase of maturity, with more severity, because the rewards will also be much greater!

40 – The noble task of DYNAMISE LOVE belongs to Goodness. Do not waste your time making long speeches about MORAL and LOVE, because the places of weeping and gnashing of teeth are full of such speakers! Work parallel to Goodness, even if it costs you mortal sacrifices, and you will be developing, within yourself, your Christ. Remember that the legions, already christified, will be waiting jubilant, divinely jubilant, for those who are getting closer to the DIVINE BOSOM as well.

## XVIII

### PSYCHOPHYSICS STRUCTURE AND MECHANISM OF RADIATIONS

1 – It always begins with the central agent, the spirit, which is a being in any grade of biological scale and, consequently, a vibrant power. The more the spirit evolves, the more intense the vibration is, in GOOD or in EVIL. And from this, the responsibility derives through the use of free will. By growing the semi-god, he grows in rights and duties.

2 – In the evolutive beginnings, the spirit is only an unconscious employee of the automatisms, of the Determining Causes, that is, causal laws and environmental influences. The spirit is what he is, reflecting himself as he already is, and reacting over the environmental tangencies. It is so variable in depth and intensity that what burden on the spirit and what he can move by his own capacities during the stay in the evolutive beginnings, that for the time being, it is impossible for the incarnate to understand.

3 – When the primate reaches the human species, although still in that primitive stage, he can be seen radiating by the spiritual eyes. What the mind is capable of wishing, and what the emotion is capable of desiring by instinct, command the electromagnetic radiation, in the direction thought and desired. The spirit has no notion that it is incarnate or discarnate, and therefore, everything is the same in terms of Moral. That does not exist for him, and the spirit exists and vibrates for what he wants, on the circuit of what he is capable.

4 – By going up in the evolutive scale, the spirit goes up in everything, until reaches the standard-man of the present

phase, in transition between the first half-age and the second one, between youth and maturity, with considerable increase in the chart of rights and duties. He is a particle of God, commanding the seven energetic crowns, the chakras or plexus and the normal radiations of the ethereal, gaseous, vaporous, liquid and solid elements of the physical body. His electromagnetic and fluidic elements can be addressed to GOOD or EVIL according to his will, in the scope of his limited powers.

5 – They can radiate by the entire body, but the head and the hands usually represent the most expressive or capable points. Nevertheless, during the extremely long evolutive scale, the movement of chakras and plexus offers extremely complex fields of variations. The aural colorations, or their variations, greatly reveal the way people think and feel. They can lie by mouth but the radiations show what the person really is, morally and mentally, at the moment he is observed. The vastness of mediumistic variations and their intensities reveal a small part, very small part of the immense list of vibrating tones. Concerning the genders it is difficult to treat, but even more the specifications.

6 – In the Initiatic Schools of antiquity, lessons about the work of the radiations were taught, by the influence of some figures, more expressive in depth; and the position of physical body, by discipline and technique, was above cogitations. Jesus was the greatest in terms of application of such truths and individual powers. His hands were fountains of marvelous radiations and produced prodigious effects.

7 – In an enlightened and evangelized environment and willing to produce the GOOD with good seers, clairvoyants, psychometers and doublers, it is possible to see the radiations, the ectoplasmatic emissions, the applications made by the doctors of the Space and by other groups of workers. Counting on elements with good faculties and having elevated feelings, a lot may be done by applying such truths and resources. In case of suitable mediums, whose dense ectoplasm contributes, and consonant to the Divine Justice, surgeries may occur, and with all physical proof.

8 – In well-organized environments, it is frequently seen the work and the surgeries, that are made in the perispirit and astral double of the incarnates, whose reflexes will take place on the physical body, according to the contribution of the same incarnates. Wonders are achieved when the incarnate helps by elevating Mind and Moral. On the other hand, when the incarnate does not cooperate, mentally and morally, the doctors and spiritual servers lose the work done.

9 – The chain of hands, which, in the ancient times, was called chain of the beginners, contributes to form a rainbow over the table of works, whose colors are green, blue and soft-erino. When the purity of the participants is ennobling, these colors turn into metallic. And if it goes as high as sanctity, there will be unity in the christic color, which is crystal-opaline (Opalescent).

10 – Hands flattened on the table, with mental and emotional elevation, will result in a fluidic column at the center of the table, that by going up, will reach the celestial reciprocity, the response to the prayer said, and it will result in a shower of multi-color and healing fluids over all the present people. Generally, the Guides take charge of directing such wonders to hospitals, health clinics, etc.

11 – Hands facing down means passivity, it is for those who receive the imposition of hands.

12 – To put the right hand over the person's head is enough, because the Guides know very well how to channel the ectoplasm and the electromagnetism of the medium. Gestures and sniffling represent ignorance and must be replaced by elevated feelings of LOVE towards the one in need.

13 – With the Truth as basis, Love as objective and Virtue as function; with the environment well lit up; with the preaching in evangelical terms and a lot of discipline ruling the works; with a group of seers, clairvoyants, psychometers and doublers mediums; with all these elements gathered, many benefits will be reaped without any doubt, because the fault is never from Heaven. And may these reminders never be forgotten by the intelligence:

"Therefore, in the field of sickness, one ought to consider the intrinsic and extrinsic factors, those that derive from karmic marks, which emerge from the perispirit to the physical body, and those that can happen by injunction of the physical world attacks, of undernourishment, epidemics, wars, crimes, etc. The Earth is very dense and irregular, with excess of cold, heat, telluric cataclysms, etc. Prudence should be the characteristic of human life to top avoid wearing out the body, which is the maximal and direct tool of the spirit. Regarding the procedures of cure, or more precisely of reparations, they are subject to unexpected things, because we have to consider that the Medical Science, for while and much unfortunately, places the spirit and the moral order aside. It fails a lot, even in the physical part, because the physical part could never be without the spirit. And above everything, because the discarnation is law that will be enforced. Who could say everything about the spiritual cures, which vary in grade and intensity almost to the infinite?

The spiritual surgeries go from the physical incision until the transubstantiation of physical elements. Regarding the incarnate, it is necessary to consider the electromagnetism, gases, vapors, liquids and solids. It also has to be considered the individual karma, which possibly determines a different case to each one, even though, the cases look like to be all the same. A medical performance cannot have the same good result for everyone, because no one is the same in his inward. In fact, we are the same concerning the main lines, in Origin, in Evolutive Process and in Finality, but during the evolutive demands, we demonstrate many differences from one to another. The healing or therapeutic interventions of the Spiritual Plane will always be subject to the karmic and moral-intellect conditions of the patients. Who wants to receive more from the outside must at least provides more favorable field from the inside! The total analysis of the merits escapes from the less evolved incarnates. Only the evolution provides penetration into God, the Divine Creator Principle, which is innermost to everything

and everyone, but in order to be UNITED WITH HIM, it is necessary to evolve from the inside to the outside. The Kingdom of God, which everyone has in his inward, and that will never come with external exhibitions, no one will reach through any ignorance. What matters is to respect the Divine Laws, but through DEEDS and not through theories or pretenses.

The Supreme Authority is the Supreme Order of MORAL CHARACTER. The more the spirit grows morally, or organizes himself in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, the more he cures and divinizes himself. The spirit will be strong in the incarnation, and he will be successful in the discarnation. And growing in this sense, the spirit will reach the Christic Grade more quickly. The perfect medicine is the PERFECT MORALIZATION, it is the DIVINE HARMONY WITH THE CREATOR PRINCIPLE, which we call God. When the wrong and the diseased ones discarnate, they will have to be treated in the best way possible and prepared for new incarnations, because the redemptions or indemnifications are up to them, and no one else. And, as the dissymmetry in the crowns, the stains on the chakras and the injuries in the perispirit will undoubtedly cause damaging influence over the physical body, it is easy to recognize that the doctors of the Space will not be able to do everything. **THE MORAL LAW IS IRREVOCABLE!**"

"And no one uses the Gifts of God and the work of Angels or messengers Spirits of God to deal with frivolities or to waste time, because extremely painful mystifications derive from it, as it has happened so often".

"In your Prayers, specially the public ones, ask for Divine Blessings to the incarnate and discarnate workers, and thank God for the Divine Gifts that He spreads".

"The Divine Initiatic Tree, which had historical germination in the distant Budhic-Vedic millenniums, going on through Hermes, Zoroasters, Patriarchs, Krishna, Moses, the Hebrews

Prophets, Orpheus, Pythagoras, the Model Christ and His Apostles, in terms of Doctrinal Restoration and Additions, comes to bear fruits in the Universal and Eternal Spiritism. Because the Spiritism, well-founded in TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, which hover above human concepts, will transform the spirits into better ones, until the Divine Union or Christification of every son of God".

"As it was not for whatever religionisms or sectarianisms that the angels, spirits or souls conducted the steps of the Great Revelators of Antiquity; as the angels, spirits or souls, called Gabriel, Moses, Elijah and others, in terms of legions, fulgurated in the life of John the Baptist, of the Unmistakable Christ, of the Apostles and other followers of the Christ, so will they conduct the steps and will fulgurate in the lives of all of those who wish to become servers of Heaven. Because the Lord God is Eternal, Perfect and Immutable, always ready to spread His Graces to the ones who make themselves worthy of them, through their deeds".

"If, with the phase of maturity, the facility of contacts with the High Planes of Spiritual Life will arrive to the earthly Humanity, a time of greater responsibility will also arrive. Who does not want to be goats should think and act well".

## **THE FINGERS AND THEIR RADIATIONS**

It would be foolish to intend to discover in which time of Humanity the use of the hand to heal, or chiromancy, began, or even as vehicle of other sensorial senses perfectly proven by experience. By knowing that the human being is composed of spirit, electromagnetism and body, it is easy to understand that in certain circumstances, some individuals, called gifted or mediums, bearers of gifts or charisms, may present such powers.

Among the Eleven Great Bibles of the world, or those that rule the spiritual conduct of the great religious majority, the Jewish-Christian Bible contains the largest sum of statements regarding the healing use of hands. And, Jesus, the Model of Behavior, hovers above any other beginner figure in the technique of applying the hands in this way. In Mark, chapter 16, verses 17 and 18, there is an advice from Jesus on these matters.

In this chapter, we will only deal with radiations of the fingers; the readers who are interested in additional knowledge should seek to read the appropriate books.

**THUMB OR FINGER OF VENUS** – It represents the body, health, sex and reproduction, as Chiromancy teaches. Its main color is the color of the vital fluid, orange or reddish, having as subsequent colors tones of blue and green. The colors will be more metallic or brilliant, according to the individual's grade of spirituality and morality. In the brute, immoral and depraved person, all the tones of colors tend towards the opaque, to the negative of the color. And there is not any finger that does not radiate three colors, being one the principal and the two others less intense.

**INDEX FINGER OR FINGER OF JUPITER** – It represents the thoughts, the individual's will or his power of decision, its main color is golden yellow, being the two others, or subsequent ones, tones of blue and lilac. As we have already emphasized, in the noble and spiritualized people the colors have brilliant metallic tones, on the other hand, everything will tend to the opaque and negative.

**MEDIUM FINGER OR FINGER OF SATURN** – It represents the person's way of knowing, feeling and living the external religious cult, or formal; its main coloration is blue, being the subsequent ones, tones of green and yellow. In some very spiritualized and noble people, the brilliant lilac, which means dignity, will intervene. In the brute and depraved people, everything deviates to opaque, ugly or negative.

**RING FINGER OR FINGER OF APOLO** – It represents art, luck or applications of the individual's professional life, prevailing in the noble, gold as main color, or which represents pure thoughts, the loyal intention. The two other colors or subsequent or complementary ones are tones of blue and green, but in people or in artists of elevated spirituality the brilliant lilac intervenes. In the brutes or corrupted ones, everything goes to negative, dark and repugnant.

**LITTLE FINGER OR FINGER OF MERCURY** – It is the smallest considering the physical size, but it is the greatest in spirituality, or as representative of spirituality, in its radiation. In those who are really spiritualized or hierarchized before God, and not before human lures and juggling, the main color is opal-brilliant or crystal and the subsequent or complementary ones are tones of blue and of brilliant gold. In the individuals, who are lower in evolution or in hierarchy, the brightness diminishes, becoming opaque and ugly in the brute and corrupted or depraved ones.

**FUNDAMENTALLY IMPORTANT** – The colors radiated by the fingers are not produced by the fingers, but derive from the chakras and plexus, or centers of energy, which are part of the perispirit and of the somatic body. Also regarding that, it is important to know that the chakras and plexus reveal the colorations of the seven energetic crowns that surround the spiritual spark; everything derives from the spirit, from the spark, and honest and intelligent people should search the TRUTH through the ways of the TRUTH, and they should not waste time with the religionisms and sectarianisms, which fatten professional religious man, sectarian fanatics for men and books, petty politicians and malicious ones, all of them that like to keep people in stage of ignorance like, in order to exploit them for the benefit of their immediate interests. This Book contains revelations which no one has the right to ignore, unless he desires to become the greatest enemy of his own.

## XIX

### THE STRUCTURE OF THE MATTER AND THE MEDICINES

1 – There is no solid matter that exists by itself; it derives, as we have extensively spoken about this issue, from the energetic, ethereal and substantial or astral gamut, and all of that continues to exist in the matter, in order for it to be.

2 – If the elements that serve as origin and sustentation of the solid matter left it, the matter would not just lose the solid condition, but it would not exist anymore.

3 – In an orange, for instance, you have the same orange in the substantial or astral state, in ethereal state, in energies, in Divine Light and above everything, as it is convenient never to forget, with the Divine Essence or God, being as FUNDAMENTAL MOTIVE. However, after the Divine Light, coming to the solids, it is obligate to respect the law of gamut, because nothing is totally simple anymore.

4 – The same thing happens to the human body, that is, it contains substantial or astral elements, ethers and energies, the Divine Light as the basis of the gamut and God, the Divine Essence functioning as Absolute Creator, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent. Therefore, everything goes on dividing itself intrinsically, almost infinitely, until it achieves the Divinity or Divine Essence.

5 – In all bodies, even in substantial or astral elements, or even in ethers and in energies, the law of the diversities or of the complexities prevails. There is then, a mixture or physical-chemical-energetic values.

6 – When eating, drinking or taking some medicine, the person offers solids to the solids of the organism; substantial or astral elements to the equivalent of his body, and so on for

the ethers, energetics, etc. Understand how the mechanism works for the effects to be normal and efficient. Who eats, drinks or takes medicines does not do it according to what he knows, but also to what he does not know, does not see and does not feel.

7 – There are no medicines completely allopathic or completely homeopathic, but there are differences in terms of percentages. Some can be much more allopathic, while others, much more homeopathic, but the absolute, in this or that sense, will never be possible, since it contains liquids and solids of earthly plane.

8 – The spiritual planes present, as matter, what, for you, are substantial or astral elements. Is it necessary to say that they vary greatly in grades of density and, therefore, in vibratory intensity? Is it necessary to say, consequently, that they vary greatly in its chemical contents? Is it necessary to say, as a consequence, that in divinized planes, everything has raised to sublimation, by its own intrinsic capacity of transformation or mutation?

9 – The water is, in its whole, matter in certain state of fluidity. Because by analyzing its composition, we will find solids, very much solid. Nevertheless, due to its fluidity, the water circulates in minerals, vegetables and animal bodies in great variations. It is fundamental its necessity, and the rescuer spiritual world uses the water for many finalities, both the water from the Earth and the water from Space, from the most different planes and realms, because it presents itself, in higher realms, as greatly sublimated, we will even say divinized.

10 – Frequently, the incarnates think that the Rescuer Legions make use of elements of the spiritual plane to medicate them. This happens of course, but the reality is that for human bodies, what matters are the elements of their own plane. Therefore, they apply, or rather they extract the substantial elements from the realm of the Earth, from minerals, from vegetables and from animals in order to apply them in human bodies, more easily and efficiently. All bodies have astral correspondents or perispirits composed of gamut, and the competent rescuers practice the respective exchanges in their constant applications.

11 – If necessary, spiritual or material elements are added to the fluidized water and, many times, when it is manipulated by Spirits of high hierarchy, with powerful elements, only energetic, that will act over the energy crowns, chakras and plexus of the incarnate, in order to, afterwards, reach his physical body by induction. The important thing here is the patient's behavior, because his way of thinking and feeling may neutralize or ruin everything.

12 – The incarnate is constantly acting in the physical body by the thought, but he has to do it in sequence, using the energetic crowns, the charkas and the plexus. And if he thinks in a negative way, brute, evil or criminal, or consumes material elements that are poisonous or adverse, everything will be in vain. The more dynamic the medicines or applications provided by the spiritual world, the bigger is the necessity of better support from the part of the incarnate. Also for the inferior spiritual realms, everything follows the same pattern, because the perispirits continue to be dense provoking great contrary reactions according to how his owner thinks.

13 – Everyone breathes but the breathing exercise, done with methods of mental elevation can do wonders. By this, the person will supply himself with substantial elements, highly loaded with energies, in the source. However, it is easy to understand the difference that exists among the desert, the meadow, the sea, the woods, etc.

"To pray is to harmonize with the Sacred Principle, to collect Divine Resources. To pray is to tune with the Divine Messengery, to distribute the Good to your fellow men. To pray is to radiate mental force, electromagnetism and ectoplasm to cure and stimulate, to be patient and elevate the feeling. To pray is to produce wonders".

14 – But who understands the importance of LOVE, living for the good deeds, has all of this available for him, as well as the great hospitals and laboratories of the spiritual world, to where he will be conducted in astral double, or astral doubles, for treatments.

## WHERE DO SPIRITS GO?

1 – The infinite space is full of worlds; at present quintillion of worlds are accounted. This is what the electronic telescope shows. Does it represent everything, the end of calculations?!

2 – There are incarnate and discarnate spirits throughout the Infinite... What would be the purpose of the worlds, if not to be, among other things, the dwelling of incarnate Humanities?

3 – As the spiritual sparks emanated from GOD or Sacred Principle should return, in other times, in state of total vibrational equity, or in the state of Spirit and Truth, like the DIVINE PRINCIPLE is, it is easy to understand the evolution through other realms, species and families, because by facing the most unlike situations and conditions, is that the total conscience develops. It does not matter what men think, what matters is the Divine Planning. The men who have managed to be intelligent and honest recognize the importance of harmonizing with GOD, with the ruling laws...

4 – No one is born, nor dies... To incarnate or discarnate is a phenomenon of normal life, nothing more... How can the incarnates think? How can the discarnates think?

5 – Incarnates think as they can in the plane of acquired evolution and with the studies that they can take up, because no one thinks, as he wants, but as he can... The same can be said about the discarnates, because their spiritual plane varies more than that of incarnates, through the wideness of hierarchic grades, whether of the worlds, of the spirits, of the vibrational bands or heavens, concerning every planet or world...

6 – Everything has astral double or perispirit... The astral double of the Earth or its spiritual plane or perispirit is divided into Seven Main Heavens... Which are then subdivided into seven others, which, again, subdivide into another seven, and so on, in a marvelous distribution of vibratory dwellings, which add up to more than thirty thousand... And there are many others superior and many other inferior worlds in all

senses, of size, hierarchy, etc. Many are the books that deal with this and they are more truthful than some classic doctrinaire books, which are full of mistakes and nonsense...

7 – Any judicious person can realize that there is a relationship between the vibrational grade of the spirits, and of the heavens or astral or spiritual zones of residence. To deserve the more sublimated or divinized heavens, it is important to sublimate or divinize the perispirit... And, to enter totally into the DIVINE UNITY, OMNIPRESENT, OMNISCIENT and OMNIPOTENT, it is important to christify themselves or whatever they may understand about it, because it is still early to have the right idea of this great reality, although this is the destiny of all spirits...

8 – Understand properly, because this reality is fundamental: you will have to transform your vehicle of the soul or perispirit in only one crown of Divine Light... This is the perispirit of the Christs, Divine Links, Divine Words, etc... Since no one will be eternally son of GOD, because every spark will have to become completely reintegrated in the PRINCIPLE or GOD, we invite you to think about this matter... And conduct yourself in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE to achieve this as soon as possible... So we warn, at the right time by Divine Determination...

### THE CELESTIAL DIAGRAM

1 – All planets start with the Divine Light, thickened or condensed by High Intelligences who command it. Then, energies, ethers, substances, gases, vapors, liquids and solids form the chart of everything they contain. The movement of the constant renovations in every planes, realms, species and families is marvelous.

2 – The grades more solids could never be without the energies and the substances providing the sustaining determinations. These determinations, or causes, would never exist without the Divine Light that, in turn, depends absolutely on God, the Divine Essence, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent.

3 – Therefore, the energies and the substances are well before the solids obeying the commands of the Divine Essence through the Divine Light. There is a perfect chain, normal and current, in the bosom of which everything moves and achieves the finality.

4 – The spiritual agents command from top down, that is, the sparks of God or spirits, those who have reached the Christic Grade or United, act and command as Divine Words to the right courses. Nothing exists without High Providential Commands or without the High Directive Echelons. Whatever exists was or is managed by them. Without them, nothing ever was or is because they are the Divine Links that connect the Principle to the Creation still in embryo, being it spiritual or material.

5 – To speak of the solid Planet without considering the substantial, astral or fluidic part, is a proof of great evolutional inferiority, because the part called invisible is what commands the visible part, once the last is a consequence of the first. The substantial part is larger. That is, starting from the center of the Planet, it goes a long way from the Planet or prolongs, in the form of superposed crowns, which are the so-called heavens or celestial bands.

6 – The crowns, bands or heavens are revealed from inside to outside, in growing hierarchy, that is, the farther from the solid Planet, more Light and Glory. However, the Earth is so inferior spiritually that it has a large exterior band of darkness and pain. They are the thresholds. What marks the inferior or expiatory worlds are the exterior dark bands and the Earth has them very wide despite their big decrease since their origin.

7 – The interior bands are the densest or the most horrible darkness. The earthly sub-crust, speaking in terms of astral condition, is the expiatory residence of the worst spirits, of the worst criminals.

8 – Seven are the bands or heavens, in synthesis, but the sub-divisions, in order to serve as residence for the different hierarchies, are multiplied by thousands. Still, in all planes, bands, or heavens, reside creatures that vary in hierachic nuances, in the innermost conditions.

9 – We call innermost conditions what the spiritual spark has already developed in terms of Love and Wisdom. The weeping and gnashing of teeth are also included here because the Scale is unique and by his acts the spark will go to the grade that he deserves.

10 – The spirit, the spark, that is more matured or evolved, who comes to commit faults, he will temporarily lose his social position. The spark will pay for the mistakes and later return to the previous hierarchic position, from where he will depart in new opportunities of work in flesh or out of it, for his auto-christification. Nobody will ever transgress the Law of Karma and who wishes to take the Celestial Lesson should connect to the Ten Commandments and to the Divine Model Christ. Change whoever has to change because the Two Witnesses will never change. They are not religionist, sectarian nor belong to any parties. They represent the TRUTH.

11 – Out of the seven bands, or the seven planes, or the seven heavens and their many subdivisions, is the so-called Christic Plane. It is said to be the Inter-world Heaven, Kingdom of the Pure Spirit or of the United Spirits, the Divine Words, which constitute the Divine Providential Order. They rule Worlds and Humanities. There are still hierarchic differences but, in the Kingdom of the Pure Spirit, everything is already extremely Divine, for that the human minds could even be able to cogitate correctly. And we are not saying everything on the Sacred Finality of the Spirit yet... From the same Essence that Father-Spirit is, His sons are, as well, therefore, they will reach such Glories, which, for the time being, should not be commented. Each one should respect the Sacred Origin in himself and in his brothers, to achieve the Sacred Finality as soon as possible.

12 – From the Christic Plane downwards, the echelons hugely subdivide themselves. If materially it is like this, imagine how it is spiritually. And, everything is perfectly counted, weighed and measured by the echelons.

13 – Divine Laws rule from the inside to the outside, spiritually and materially, for the effect of hierarchy and of individual promotion, while providential laws command in the direction of individual and collective activities, that is, the echelons

that rule, that govern the worlds, collectivities and individuals. Time will come, for every son of God, when he will know that he is his own Judge, for the good or for the evil and by knowing, thinking, feeling and acting this way, he will conduct himself divinely. It is extremely important to understand this reality but... you can be sure that it will only become reality through evolution! No one thinks as he wishes but as he can... In order to be more and better it is important to grow internally.

14 – In the superior spiritual world, three are the most respectful factors. The first is Moral, which is filtered by the Ten Commandments; the second is the Divine Modeling of the External Christ and the third is the Revelation, the communicability of angels or spirits. You can clearly understand that the three of them offer lessons or information, which may or may not be accepted. However, hear those who have ears for hearing because none of them will change. The evolution will make you grow in obedience to the law, go up in the imitation of the Christ and cultivate the Revelation in superior terms. Do you understand the importance of the problem? Because out of it, nobody will reach the Grade of United...

15 – The still inferior spirits search the Kingdom of God through religionist and sectarian formalisms and formulisms. So great is their ignorance that they disregard in them TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, to believe in monkeyshines invented by men. That is why the darkness of the sub-crust and the thresholds are full of scientists, philosophers and religious men of the world! They think they know a lot, but they live out of the DIVINE MORAL ORDER OF THE INFINITE.

16 – Understand this because it is imperative: the energetic-substantial crowns of the spirit improve from the outside to the inside and those of the Planet improve from the inside to the outside. Do you understand? Who do not improve himself towards the inside, diminishing and brightening the crowns, will never be able to reach the external spiritual planes, which are more divinized. When the crowns of the spirit have been reduced to only one, the first, which is the Individuated Divine Light, this spirit will have ascended to the Christic Heaven, or the heaven of the Pure Spirit, where the Universal Divine Light

is a Common Environment. Nobody on the crust will be able to imagine what this represents, the participation in the Divine Powers due to enjoying the Glories of the Divine Ubiquity.

17 – The fools have been talking about the law of fluids when they wish or intend desiring to talk about Superior Kingdoms. The TRUTH as knowledge, and LOVE as way of life command such Glorious Kingdoms. The matter, so to speak, is Divine Light condensed in that grade and it takes the form that the spirit thinks and feels. As the spirit is divinized, everything to him takes the divinized exterior aspect. May the son of God achieve in himself the TRUTH, the LOVE and the VIRTUE, and he will get everything from God, who, in Powers and Glories, hovers above human cogitations.

18 – God, the Divine Essence, is Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent, but He manifests according to the law of surrounding hierarchies. Understand that: in the abysses of darkness, God seems to be infinitely invisible, while in the Kingdoms of Light and Glory He shows Himself more and more evident. It is the Union through Wisdom and Love that makes the son of God to live the Divine Glories by harmonizing. There are completely divinized Kingdoms but they are for those who have divinized in their inward. Nobody will ever achieve the Kingdom of the Pure Spirit without moving away from the kingdom of the world. Who has intelligence to understand it should understand it, in order to behave accordingly and ascend in the scale of the hierarchies until he reaches the total harmonization.

19 – There is no sacrifice or resignation in the kingdom of the world that the Kingdom of the Pure Spirit does not reward. Nevertheless, we warn that weakly sentimentalism or religionism will never conduct to such Glorious Kingdoms. Time has already come when the religious labels will fall, because they are rotten... But every conscience should think very carefully, because it is everyone's duty to grow in his inner side, until the self-christifying freedom. The planes or heavens represent grades of Wisdom and Purity and, to rise more and more to the outside, it is important to rise more and more in his inside.

20 – Humanity will get into the second middle age or maturity phase; and those truths that are prophesized in chapters fourteen and nineteen of the Apocalypse will be fulfilled.

Everything will become so much better for those who deserve the Earth of the future cycles. And everything will get a lot worse for those who wish to remain blind and deaf to the clamors of Heaven. Nevertheless, we repeat the following: the Kingdom of Heaven is a matter of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, and not a matter of religions, sects, and other manipulations of groupings...

21 – How ridiculous are the human associations, religious or sectarian, and others that consider themselves initiatic, when they forge human titles, to distribute to their credulous proselytes! No label, no title, nothing of human fabrication with these intentions will ever have value before the Divine Justice. Ceremonies, clothings, titles, physical postures, material ornaments, everything that belongs to human convention will never be able to represent Wisdom and Purity. The places of weeping and gnashing of teeth are full of such monkeyshines along with their owners and users...

22 – The Doctrine of the Truth That Sets You Free has the Spread of the Spirit or Generalization of the Revelation as live instrument, or to ban the orphanhood from the world. It is wise to understand the Model Christ's fair sentence when he spoke to his disciples:

**"Blessed are you, Simon Barjona because neither flesh nor blood revealed it to you, but the Holy Spirit; and on this rock I will build the Doctrine of the Father and the gates of hell will never prevail against it".**

23 – Being usual that the Divine Father has placed the Truth That Sets You Free as a germ to be developed in every of His sons' inward, it is important to understand the three basic factors of the same developing: The Law of God as MORAL factor; the Modeling of the Christ as OBJECTIVE TO BE REACHED; the Baptism of Revelation as SOURCE OF WARNING, ILLUSTRATION AND CONSOLATION.

24 – The enemies of this triangle are enemies of themselves and of the Humanity. They demonstrate the error through formalisms, idolatries and all the simulations that they use, for the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE do not appear as the only and total self-christifying factors.

25 – Who cultivates the Law, the Christ and the Revelation all together will have everything to achieve TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE within himself. But who trusts in cleric-pharisaisms, formulisms and all and any simulation will certainly compromise himself with the DIVINE JUSTICE. May the son of God reveal himself as SPIRIT AND TRUTH, because so He is and so He wishes. Earthly youth ends and maturity phase sets in, and other obligations should be observed. With the conclusion of the Restoration, we appointed the beginning of another evolutive phase. Read the Apocalypse, chapters fourteen and nineteen. Heaven will never fail to do its duty; men should change if they want to follow the Earth on its journey towards PERFECTION.

26 – In terms of conduct, nobody shall take the bad example of whoever it might be, under any pretexts. Who wants to become disciple of the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE should remember that every Bibles and Codifications are incomplete, faulty and neglectful works.

27 – Who is better able to understand the TRUTH, should do it; who is able to grow in LOVE, should do it; who is better able to develop his virtues or qualities, should do it. Read carefully the final chapter of Apocalypse, remembering that here we are saying for the effective continuation of the same TRUTHS. God does not change, the Divine Providence does not change, but the Humanities, still in evolutive process, must insist on changing, whenever possible, until the total self-christification.

28 – Because the son-spirit is derived from the FATHER-SPIRIT, he contains the DIVINE FOUNTAIN within himself. If the childhood and the youth made him look for God outside, it is time, with the coming of the maturity, to search for Him in the Inner Temple, and achieve the Supreme Union there.

29 – All the outward appearances will fall rotten, but only in the ones who start becoming SPIRIT AND TRUTH. Each one shall make his free will working properly.

30 – As God, the Divine Essence is above places and times, the same should be each of His sons.

## NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH

From the Sacred Principle everything departs  
Thus Heavens and Earths appear and live,  
And moving in the bosom of the Principle,  
They ferment beauties that go on revealing.

Spirits already glorious in scale,  
From God transmit precious teachings,  
Affirming that from God the derived,  
To Him, one day, will return divinized.

In the Divine Code the Moral is resplendent,  
In the Divine Model Christ the Beacon resides,  
They are witnesses of Immutable Truth,  
Alive bases of Unshakeable construction.

Out of the Law and the Christ, there will be horror,  
Out of the Truth and Love everything ends,  
The ignorance and the mistake will lament together,  
In the abysses of the conscience in solitude.

A new day appears for your History,  
New Heaven and New Earth point out to the Glory,  
Nevertheless, corruptors and perverted ones will remain,  
Suffering in darkness the weeping of solitude.

To the enemies of the prophetic truths,  
We urge that they search for better ethics,  
Escaping urgently from the addictions to the untruth,  
That from the Divine Justice will suffer severity.

## IN ORDER TO AVOID GREATER DISILLUSIONS

You will speak in terms of sciences, philosophies and religions to justify your way of knowing, thinking, feeling and acting, but we will speak about our plane in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, the UNCHANGEABLE DIVINE LINKS, which in an infallible and nontransferable way, will make the MORAL SENSE OF LIFE, which is the FAITHFULL TO LIFE ITSELF.

You will arrive to these planes through the carriage of DEATH, taking more or fewer days. You will face major or minor disillusionments, according to the way you used yourself and the resources offered by the Creator, in terms of LAW, ELEMENTS and FACTS, not of mysteries, miracles and enigmas. The disillusion grade will vary according to each one's position in the social and functional scale. Only as prior notice, here are a few items:

**1 – RELIGIOUS DISILLUSION.** Because the Kingdom of God is in everyone's innermost part and It will not come with exterior exhibitions, we invite you not to slave yourself to sectarian and religious small charts, to pharisaic despotic groupings, to the parties which consider themselves private owners of the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE. Many people arrive here overloaded with formulisms, sacramentisms, rituals, feigned clothings and every type and color of cleric-pharisaic lures; but they only arrive here after spending a long period of probation in places of weeping and gnashing of teeth, and even so, to prepare themselves to a new incarnation, not always in favorable conditions.

**2 – RACIAL DISILLUSION.** No one is better than anyone, just for the fact of having been born here or there, on this side or on the other side of the frontier... External characters, appearances, postures and other temporal and transitory ingredients, here, we see them melting abundantly, leaving their holders in great state of distress and remorse.

**3 – ECONOMIC DISILLUSION.** Nobody brings possessions of the world, but everyone brings the responsibility of the way they were used.... The MORAL LAW THAT COMMANDS EVERYTHING IS IMPLACABLE and it obliges the occasional depositary to the due render of accounts. In places of pain, many are who handle filth, believing that they are dealing with their old fortunes... They live for their terrible hallucinations until, for them, arrived the time to be rescued, taught and prepared for other opportunities...

**4 – NOBILIARY DISILLUSION.** What ennobles the function of the individual, in social acquaintance, is the AMOUNT OF MORAL practiced. Out of the DIVINE MORAL ORDER, everything leads to places of pain, no matter what the earthly titles are. Those who nourish prides, vanities, selfishnesses, jealousies, despotic bossinesses and many other resources that derive from human possessions will pay dear... In terms said as religious, who have trusted their earthly labels will suffer great pains...

**5 – SCIENTIFIC DISILLUSION.** As son of God, man will reach such knowledge and practice, that it is difficult to explain now, but the responsibility will undelayably and untransferably follow him. The places of weeping and gnashing of teeth are full of scientists, because they did not know how to be in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE...

**6 – PHILOSOPHICAL DISILLUSION.** The Law of God and the Divine Modeling of the Christ will never be founded on movable human concepts. Nobody will ever triumph out of the DIVINE WITNESSES IN FACE OF THE HUMANITY. The interior and external darkness are full of philosophers...

**7 – HEROIC DISILLUSION.** The Law of God and the Modeling of the Christ teach which the convenient heroisms are... The great heroisms, which fatten earthly eyes, because they are well-grounded on bleedings, religious fanaticisms and others, do nothing but fill the places of weeping and gnashing of teeth...

**8 – REVELATIONIST DISILLUSION.** “I will spread My Holy Spirit on all flesh and your sons and daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall have dreams, your young men shall have visions”. All this is happening in the bosom of the Humanity, but, know that the places of darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth receive, everyday, those who have made bad use of the Grace, generalized by the Christ in the Pentecost ...

**9 – DOGMATIC DISILLUSION.** Moses affirmed that someone else would come, to continue his informative work... The Christ affirmed that much more he had to say and had not said because the contemporary people were not able to understand... In the Codification, it is affirmed that his truths represent the first words of a wisdom of which no one knows when the last word will be said... To Kardec was affirmed that he would not finish the restoring work, so he would have to return... Therefore, avoid the false shyness and the custom of owners of the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE, because the LOVE ONE ANOTHER will never endorse any pharisaisms...

**10 – INITIATIC DISILLUSION.** Ancient dusty concepts, which verse about mysteries, miracles, enigmas and petulant grades that men fabricate and distribute among themselves, cause a lot of regret here... God is not special to anyone and no one is special to God... Take care the human little treachery groups, ancient or modern, more or less disguised, because the DIVINE JUSTICE will never ask them anything...

And with this, dear brothers, we invite you to the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE because we know that they will not cause disillusions to anyone. How are you learning, and with whom? How are you living, and why? How will you come here? You will certainly come and you will have to change your concept in greater or smaller percentage, because you live as slaves of conventionalism, formulism, institutions and statutes that value subaltern interests, whether economic-political or of vain aspect, besides putting on false human concepts to the Divine Designation of the Sacred Principle. In truth, because of the ABUSE, you will have to give serious account of the USE OF LIFE, and the wrong way of applying it.

Through your deeds, whether you want it or not, you will have to take one of two ways – to inherit the Earth of the future cycles, or migrate to inferior worlds. Do not intend to convince the DIVINE JUSTICE with your usual religious allegations... Try to present deeds of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in your behavior among brothers because it is the SELF-CHRISTIFIER MEASURE.

Consequently, before the selective facts, which are knocking on your doors, consider this fundamental doctrinal imperative. The Divine Model Christ was not sent to you to fatten cleric-pharisaisms, ancient or modern, somewhat fancy-dressed, under any pretexts. As God is Spirit and Truth and He wants His sons to be the same, He has given you the Law as Code of Conduct, the Christ as Divine Model and the Generalized Revelation as source of warnings, illustrations and consolations. None of that, understand once and for all, will ever be slaved to your religious, sectarian, simulating flags and sellers of fake prophetic truths. Be careful with the false prophets and with the yeast of the Pharisee, which is the hypocrisy... Because it is time for you to have them, and a lot, in your way! Being with the Law of God and the Christ you will always be well, because the Law of God and the Model Christ incite to the right social duties, out and above of your divisional and criminal prejudices, which, from now on, will have to lose in authority and function, as they are false, and in no way fit in the DIVINE MORAL ORDER THAT RULES THE CREATION.

TRUTH is more than Science, LOVE is more than Philosophy and VIRTUE is more than Religion; and only the fools are allowed to think that the MEANS has more value than the SACRED ENDS, and that, for this reason, they should dogmatize about men, books, human institutions or statutes.

The Gospel is the GENERAL SYNTHESIS, the alloy between the Divine Moral and the Divine Modeling and, therefore, with the Gospel, the Two Faithful and Truthful Witnesses were rooted in the bosom of the Humanity allocated on the Planet. Who, by evolution, recognizes what the Gospel of the Divine Mold means will surely recognize these five basic factors:

a – MORAL, which harmonizes and dignifies, because it is the factor of vibratory balance;

b – LOVE, which sublimes and divinizes, because it is the maximum factor as force of vibratory expansion;

c – REVELATION, which warns, illustrates and consoles, because it is the factor that characterizes the attention of the Sacred Principle and of the Director Planes to the sons of God and to those protected by the Top Management;

d – WISDOM, which helps to recognize the Divine Origin, the Evolutive Process and the Sacred Finality of the sons of God, that is, the Initiatic Key, because without this Initiatic Principle there cannot be a really constructive program;

e – VIRTUE, which represents the accumulation of values, the qualities or achieved powers, once in order to give is necessary to have.

## MARY'S PROGRAM

The program recommended by Mary, exclusively evangelical, out of false interpretations of texts, deviations, etc. Those who prize TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, through the Law of God, the Model Son and the Revelation that warns, illustrates and consoles, will understand the purpose of this program. The Divine Moral Order rules the Creation and, therefore, to avoid the weeping and gnashing of teeth, is on it that everything must be understood, felt and practiced.

## FOR THE READER TO MEDITATE

**Father:** He is God, the Divine Essence That Creates, Sustains and Destines through Eternal, Perfect and Immutable Laws by being Omniscient, Omnipresent and Omnipotent.

**Home:** The Infinite.

**Time:** The Eternity.

**Family:** The Whole Humanity.

**Internal Realization:** To become TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, or christified.

**Means of Use:** Sciences, arts, philosophies, etc.

**Moral Code:** The Law of God.

**Model Son:** The Christ.

**Indispensable Factor:** Love.

**Doctrinal Ideal:** Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue, in the deeds.

**True Temple:** The Conscience.

**To Repudiate:** Everything that is out of the Law of God and the Divine Model Son, because IMMORALITY is a plant of weeping and gnashing of teeth.

**Aureate Rule:** To know the TRUTH and produce the GOOD, because everyone will incarnate and will have to face the Divine Justice, which is neither religious nor sectarian.

**Untransferable and Unpostponable:** To watch the deeds.

**Hygienic Measure:** Not to think in terms of miracles, mysteries, enigmas, simulations, idolatries, liturgies and pretensions, or any pharisaisms.

**Religious Job:** In the deeds, to love God and the neighbor with all intelligence and force of the heart, as God does not accept any simulations or idolatries.

**Simply:** To know that the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE is above worlds, continents, countries, mounts, races, peoples, sciences, arts, philosophies, religions, men, books, human institutions and statutes, because God is Spirit and Truth.

**Unquestionable:** All the Bibles, Testaments and Codifications are incomplete works, faulty and omisive, and in need of repairs and progress.

**Exct:** To confuse the Doctrine of the Father with clericalisms, sectarianisms and pharisaisms is the same as to confuse the Spiritism with the spiritists. Still for a long time, the human absurd will function together with the DIVINE TRUTHS.

**Pharisaism:** To say that LOVE ONE ANOTHER has derogated the Ten Commandments. When has the SYNTHESIS derogated the THESIS?!

**Fatally:** A son of God will never become UNITED WITH THE FATHER, without living according to the Law of God, the Model Christ and the Revelation.

**Normally:** No one will develop the Kingdom of God within himself without KNOWING THE TRUTH AND PRODUCING THE GOOD. Religionisms belong to numb intelligences, addicted to idolatries and empty theorems.

**Apocalyptic Promise:** The arrival of the Book ETERNAL GOSPEL, the greatest message addressed to the Humanity in all times. From embryo to christification, It teaches everything about the spirit. It is the Bible of maturity phase.

**DIVINE MONISM:** The Essential Spiritism that the Book teaches will make the formal Spiritism reaches its highest point, the Science of Absolute Truth, the awareness that in God and His Creation everything is part and relation, existing ONE DIVINE MORAL ORDER THAT RULES EVERYTHING.

### TO ALL WOMEN OF THE WORLD

Above any type of tipsters, incarnates or discarnates, bearers of several ignorantisms and ridiculous opinions, the Humanity has reached the final years of the second millennium, bended by the burden of the blasphemies against the Law of God, against the signification of the Unmistakable Exemplary Word and against the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships, the vehicles of the Consoling Revelation, or of the communicability of the Angels or Messenger Spirits, for the production of extra signs, marvelous cures, etc.

Professional religious or the petty politicians and ignorant men creating religions and clergies, have been placing commandments of men, pretenses, allures of all sorts, abominable idolatries, nobiliary scandalous in the place of the TEACHINGS and the GRACES of God. While God wants His sons to live the Law, understand and try to imitate the Model Word and decently cultivate the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, such blasphemers have transformed everything in appearances, labels, pretences, idolatrous commerces and Hysterical or Pharisaic speeches, creating the terrible NEGATIVE KARMA that is a burden over the Humanity. What they did and do is to fabricate fools or silly ones, to later exploit them.

They truncated the order given by the Resurrected Word in Acts 1, 1 to 8, filling the Humanity with ignorance and terrible mistakes.

Disregarding the Law, the meaning of the Model Word and the Charismatic Gifts, they rendered people to the abominable acts cited in Romans 1, 22 to 32.

Losing in spirituality and morality and increasing in science and techniques, by the end of the second millennium, man is ready to disgrace the Planet and burn down the Humanity, that is, to eliminate two thirds of the living, with the fire deluge or atomic war, as the Book of Revelation or the Apocalypse warns. If the adult has never been capable of building a World of Peace and Harmony for the children, what he does now is worse, because besides imposing hunger, illness and orphanhood, he prepares everything for the birth of monsters, because the atomic residuals will produce monstrosities in great scale, by altering genes and chromosomes.

From chapter 14 on, the Apocalypse marks the terrible events that will break out the GREAT RENOVATION, the pure and simple return to the Doctrine of The Way, which is for every conscience to live the Law, imitate the Model Word and nobly cultivate the Spiritual Gifts that facilitate the Consoling Revelation.

Because of these abominable deviations, you will have to painfully understand the fundamental importance of the Law of God, the Exemplary Word and the decent cultivation of the Charismatic Gifts.

May those women or mothers, in whose conscience vibrate the flame of maternal love, the most sublime of human feelings, place, once a day, their right hand over the Bible, say the Prayer they wish, meditate about the dangers of the present hour and ask God and His Messenger Legions for the adults to come to their senses, and make a less wrong and criminal world for the children.

### WHAT MARY PROMISED AND DID

The teacher, Ms... (she asked not to reveal her name) had an illness considered not curable by Medicine. She looked for a Spiritist place where it was given to her the Prayer to Mary to read and pray. She prayed for a few days, and one night, while she was praying, she saw her room enlighten, first in metallic green, then it turned to metallic light blue, then to shining gold, blinding, until at last, in the center of the brightness, the sweet face of Mary appeared, and She said:

– “Daughter, all the prayers are heard, but not all of them can be satisfied, because many are those who do nothing to deserve God’s help, our Father. Therefore, try to live morally correct, do the Good and forgive the others’ fault, so that God commands what to do in your benefit...”

The teacher said, crying:

– “Mother, I have been trying to act this way as much as possible”.

And it is said that Mary answered with infinite sweetness:

– “I know my sister, and that is why I am here, because God, our Father is who commands, and we obey His Orders, nothing more. For this reason, you will put a flower of your preference in a glass of water by your bed. When going to bed, you will make your favorite Prayer, before this glass with the flower. Do this for a few days and wait for what God determines. Then I or someone else from God will come and will do the Good that God, our Father, has determined”.

Four days later, she tells, she woke up and saw around her bed three doctors in aprons, who, smiling, started cutting and trimming, stitching and passing their bright hands over her belly and cuts, saying:

– “Give Graces, dear sister, because this was the Will of God, Our Father. Practice the Religion of Doing-Good, which is the right one and we will always be at your service”.

## TO TEN TO FOURTEEN-YEAR-OLD CHILDREN

The Revelation or Communicability of the Angels, Spirits or Souls has been a recognized phenomenon since the most remote civilizations included in all the Bibles of Humanity.

Zoroaster was the first great cultivator of the Revelation, having firmly based his Doctrine upon the difference between GOOD and EVIL and the advantages of healthy mediumistic cultivation.

The Vedic-Budhic period goes back to more than two hundred and forty thousand years.

Moses was the reincarnation of the first of the four Zoroasters and wished the generalized Revelation.

Moses received the Law of God through mediumistic message.

The Law of God does not recommend any religion but the

cultivation of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because the Divine Justice is above frivolities and other human foolishness.

The entire Bible is a repository of mediumistic messages.

Jesus had been announced, before incarnating, by angels, spirits or souls, for a period of three thousand and six hundred years.

Jesus had the angels, souls or spirits ascending and descending over Him, so that the mediumistic prodigies, called miracles, could have sequence and reason to be.

It is blasphemy to talk about Jesus and condemn the Communicability of the Spirits, once that was what He practiced while incarnate, having returned in Spirit to Generalize the Revelation or to Baptize in Holy Spirit.

There is no Christ without the Law of God, or Gospel without the Moral of the Law and the cultivation of the Revelation.

The Fundamental Doctrine is Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue.

The tools that must be divinely controlled are Pocket, Stomach, Sex, Pride and Selfishness.

The problem of the Spirit is not about salvation but about self-christification through worlds and lives, and by facing the most diverse conditions and situations until the spirit becomes PURE and WISE according to the Divine Modeling of Jesus Christ.

A spirit can only be a Christ or a Christ to be; therefore, think about the DIVINE ORIGIN, the EVOLUTIVE PROCESS and the SACRED FINALITY, if you do not want to make serious mistakes against your own self-christification.

The Reincarnation is the redemptive and evolutive valve of the spirits, since without the Reincarnation the Divine Justice would be anything, but Divine Justice.

It is enough being ignorant to say that he does not believe, instead of saying that he does not know.

When Pythagoras was making experiments with his wife, the medium Theoclea, who was a seer and also psychometer and unfolder, he did the greatest studies about the evolution of the spirit, affirming that the spirit spends, on average, three million years going through the inferior species before reaching the human specie.

Hermes was the Great Beginners who succeeded to know the most about the Divine Creating, Sustaining and Destining Essence of everything and everyone.

For the Initiatic Vedism there is only God, the Divine Unique Essence, that also reveals or manifests Himself as Creation.

Krishna lived one thousand and five hundred years before Jesus Christ and his book is the only Treat of Divine Monism that is available for the Humanity.

The Red Race was the first one to command the Earth, then the Black, and Ramah was the one who made them lose the domination for the White Race.

Enoch was the patriarch before the flooding, who transferred the Vedic-Budhic Doctrine to the western world, where it had different names, but having the better exponents in Egyptian and Essenic Cabalas.

Samuel, who later was Daniel and John the Evangelist, and then Antonio of Padua and Giordano Bruno, was the one who reorganized the Essenic Order or the Nazirites Order, because after the death of Moses everything was corrupted.

Eve means Primitive Race.

Adam means Supervened, that is, those who came from a world in the Constellation of Capella, because they no longer deserved that world.

The spirit never loses the evolution achieved, but he temporarily loses the social position if he commits violations, and has to answer for them.

No EXTERIOR TRUTH is more important than the INTERNAL TRUTH, which is the Kingdom of God that each one must develop in himself.

To develop the INNER HEAVEN is to grow in PURITY and WISDOM; it is the only way to penetrate into the DIVINE UBIQUITY.

The spirit, which is enfolded by the seven energetic crowns and by the density of the perispirit and the physical body when incarnated, should become, when christified, only one free spark, reflecting his Glory and Power through the first crown, which is the Universal Divine Light, although individualized.

To be Spiritist is to be UNIVERSAL, above religions, sects and any human maneuvers, under any pretexts, in any time and place.

To be Spiritist is to be from the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE.

## XX

### CONDENSED CHAPTERS

1 – “If you like to argue, do it with men, because the DIVINE JUSTICE totally hovers over these things.”

2 – “If those who like to preach to others were always in front of a mirror, speaking to their own image, for many times they would be compelled to shut up, accused of falsity by their CONSCIENCE; that is while men speak of TRUTH, they deal more with Pocket, Stomach, Sex, Pride, Selfishness and other subaltern and not confessable interests.”

3 – “The deeds are the furrows opened in the bosom of CONSCIENCE. Fortunate is who, due to his prudence, complies with his obligations, instead of creating religious tricks to dominate his fellowmen.”

4 – “In view of the transitory powers of the World, nobody has received the infallibility grant... Christ had to materially surrender Himself to prove, later on, the supremacy of the Spirit... Therefore, the unfortunate ones will be always those who adorn themselves with the laurels of the world, deceiving themselves and deceiving crowds. They will spend centuries and millenniums in the darkness, because they have used the name of TRUTH to trade the goods of lie!”

5 – “The world is squint! Instead of seeing the Christ released and the Caiaphas and Herods, scribes and clerics crucified, it preferred to see Jesus crucified! After all, does who speaks in name of the SPIRIT have the right to see through the angle of the matter?”

6 – “Some of the unfortunate executioners of the Christ have already recovered a lot, belonging at the gallery of the Apostles of the Sublime Doctrine; however, others have only been changing their casks...”

7 – “The TRUTH, through the Planetary Christ, granted Elijah, the Restorer of the Sublime Doctrine, three incarnations to achieve the Restoration and the Consolidation. Besides that, a lot of time and a lot of individuals ought to execute the third part of the Christic Order, spreading the Restored Doctrine to all frontiers of the Humanity.”

8 – “The Lord Father wants each of His sons to say to the last word about the TRUTH to himself; and nobody will say it before achieving it in the Inner Temple and before gliding in the Christic Heaven. After all, a brother will never be able to achieve the TRUTH for another one. To teach is one thing, but to achieve is another one!”

9 – “No INITIATION creates Christs! The Doctrine will always teach, but the inner edification work will be eternally responsibility of each son of God!”

10 – “The mechanism of christification is very simple; it is a matter of simply reducing the seven energetic crowns into one, which is the DIVINE LIGHT, and the seven chakras to only one making the coronary shine more than a crowd of suns.”

11 – “While the intellectual-moral misery is the wealth of the Humanity, how can it enjoy the abundance of PEACE and of GOOD FORTUNE?”

12 – “If the TRUTH needed human lawyers and godfathers, with what intrinsic merits would it give each one according to his deeds?”

13 – “The evil of many people is to think to be updated with the insignificant speeches on the Law of God and the teachings of the Gospel. Such people forget that the Kingdom of God, which should be developed in the inward, is a simple matter of controlling the Pocket, Stomach, Sex, Pride and Selfishness.”

14 – “This who looks at his brother, and sees in him only a religious or sectarian dissident, places himself very badly before the Divine Justice.”

15 – “Who has departed from God has done it with the obligation to pursue the Evolution and achieve the Sacred Finality; but the sectarian and retardative fanaticisms, man has created them throughout life, harming themselves and his bothers.”

16 – “The Law of God and the Christ, the two faithful and truthful witnesses, that will always be in God’s Front Line, were never religionist or sectarian, because they have always presented themselves embodying Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue. Why, should they be religionists?!”

17 – “This who is still with the Science of the World seeks God from the outside to the inside, but that who is already with the Science of Heaven filters God from the inside to the outside. The first ones are only humans, but the second ones are already demigods!”

18 – “Everybody should know that men and Christs, those less and more evolved, make speeches... But the Creator uses only the Law of Facts!”

19 – “You may have a long life on the Earth; but, you will have to leave it, and the render of accounts will not be before politicians, scientists, religious men, etc. It will be before the Immaculate Justice of God! Therefore, always leave the last word to the Maximum Hour, when worlds, forms and transitions disappear.”

20 – “Nobody in flesh would be able to count the number of treachery groups and tricks that men have already invented, in order to dominate and exploit their fellow creatures; but the abysses of the sub-crust and the thresholds still speak up, showing of legions of manipulators and traffickers of faith.”

21 – “TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE have never needed to wear masks; but the fabricators of religionist allures have been able to only do this.”

22 – “The Sweet Nazarite strongly attacked the tombs white-washed on the outside and rotten inside; He spoke harshly against the Caiaphas and Herods and yelled at clerics and scribes, Pharisees and Sadducees. All of this cost Him the crucifixion! But after His return to the Christic Plane, the cowardice and trickery forged an agreement and all religionists started to celebrate the hypocrisy.”

23 – “Nobody is greater than the TRUTH, because if multitudes of worlds and humanities, and their respective Christs would cease to exist, the Sacred Principle would remain Eternal, Perfect and Immutable.”

24 – “After placing the TRUTH as ABSOLUTE VERTEX, because it is the EXPRESSION OF GOD, all the others are just His sons or brothers of each other, and with this, despite varying the grades in the HIERARCHIC TABLE, only to the FRATERNITY will eternally belong the commanding stick, in order to reign the PEACE OF GOD.”

25 – “If the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE was that which comes from the rotten religionist maneuvers, man would not have the obligation to change, but the TRUTH would; do not fool yourself, brother, with the human little charts, because they and their fabricators end their careers in places of weeping and gnashing of teeth!”

26 – “What would happen now with the Sweet Nazarite if He returned to the world without those clothes, hair, beard and other identifying characteristics? Would not he be crucified anyway by those who intend to be owners of the new religionist order?”

27 – “To everyone according to their deeds” has never ceased to be; therefore, for those who have always been able to recognize TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE times have never been to come about ... The cycles go by, but who did say that the spirits and their possibilities also go by forever?”

28 – “Seconds, minutes, hours, days, weeks, months, years, centuries, millenniums, cycles and eras, are all opportunities and means granted by God to His sons for being used to achieve their inner Kingdom of Heaven. What have you been doing, son of God? Do you act as lord or as slave of the worlds, forms and transitions? Or do you know how to control everything very well, valuing and extracting values from all the gifts of Lord Father?”

29 – “Laws are only those of God; therefore, no one was born nor will be born to give magician’s tricks and create Christs, because everybody is subject to gradual evolution, to learn to respect the UNIQUE LORD, through HIS LAWS. If there is someone who thinks in opposite, misled by religionist boastings, should change while there is time, to avoid giving trouble to those that, at the right time, rescue who descends to places of weeping and gnashing of teeth.”

30 – “The Lord God sent His Angel to find out, among the sectarians and their statements, who could win the Prize of Truth; but, after all of them had spoken, vehemently defending their colors, the Angel of TRUTH left, without giving the Prize because he wanted TRUTH and not colorful sectarians.”

31 – “If, in the Law of God and in the Christ someone finds truths that are out of Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom, and Virtue, he should suspect; but if someone wants to appraise those FIVE FUNDAMENTAL SENSES of the Sublime Doctrine, he should still suspect much more of his mental health.”

32 – “None of the Great Beginners dogmatized or closed the door of progress, but the religionist traffickers, who succeeded them, have been able to do only that, under the most varied pretexts.”

33 – “The witness of the Lord is that who lives the Sublime Doctrine when he deals with his brother in ORIGIN, EVOLUTIVE PROCESS and SACRED FINALITY. As this is not easy, substitutes have been invented... They are the clergies, liturgies, feigned clothings, enigmas, mysteries, sacramentisms, human titles, political infiltrations, purchases or theft of public real states and patrimonies, trickeries and collusion councils, etc. After all, it is everything that fattens in the World and burns in the Fire of the Immaculate Justice.”

34 – “Nobody has begun already CHRISTIFIED! Therefore, learn to look forward and not backward. Always remember that magician’s tricks do not turn worms into swallows, nor swallows into brave eagles; ask to who has and give to who needs!”

35 – “The Lord ordered to give cornmeal to the chicks, broken corn to the young chickens and whole grain to the adult chickens... But He never ordered to transform the Sublime Doctrine into human formulas, in order to serve the selfish, spiteful and despotic men, in their rages of authority and other human miseries.”

36 – “Who dedicates himself to the work of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE do nothing but awake the Kingdom of God inside him; and the Lord God that sees in secret, will make the Chalice of Love overflow, so that many others may also benefit from it.”

37 – “Certain people have given so much attention to the brains and hearts of others that they lost the sense of their own... It is acceptable that a blind person guides another but it is unacceptable that one disappears before the other!”

38 – “To enlighten our brother is one thing, but to blunt him with the formulas of that mediocrity which fattens our presumption, is something very different, don’t you think?”

39 – “After knowing the FIVE FUNDAMENTAL SENSES, which characterize the Law of God and the Divine Example of Christ, everything else is a matter of faithful unfoldments or shameful confusions!”

40 – “The real sacerdots of the TRUTH, as much as they may deserve, never intend to be equal to the TRUTH. They are wise and, therefore, they know that the RELATIVE does not measure the ABSOLUTE!”

41 – “The three hundred million years that the spark takes to achieve the human species should be or constitute much accumulated experience, so that no one, after reaching the human species, would make things up-side-down. One simple truth would be enough: – never intend to teach truths to God, like is the religionists’ mania.”

42 – “Many fools, believing they are smart, are always talking about DOCTRINAL PURITY and other ridiculous terms. Who does know so much about Doctrine to determine Its end?”

43 – “Let us pray like this: “Lord, my Divine Father! Make long my life on Earth for me to have enough time to measure the length of my own tail!...”

44 – “If you consider yourself STRONG, remember that Jesus, at the end of His carnal life, thanked the Apostles for being with Him in times of temptations... Never forget that the individual edification will have to take place in the bosom of the Creation because nobody alone is self-sufficient.”

45 – “The only way to be helped is by helping; who does see badly outside how can see well inside?”

46 – “Many are the sons of God who would like to help the inhabitants of other planets, but they have not learnt yet to

understand the family as the summary of the Cosmic Humanity. Can someone who cannot embrace home be able to sustain the Infinite on the palms of his hands?”

47 – “As well as a woman is not able to sweep her home, while she sneaks her neighbor’s house over the backyard fence, also who arrogates to be doctrinaire inspector of his brothers cannot give the best example; because the good example does not use any human titles, labels, appearances, institutions and statutes, but rather the maximum sense of responsibility. The yeast of the Pharisees does the opposite.”

48 – “The Christ was and is the DIVINE EXPOSITOR... But those who are the last in moral qualities try to be IMPOSERS.”

49 – “Who incarnates has an obligation above the others: be an exemplifier! If the end of the carnal life comes and finds him exemplifying TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, he may say, before the IMMACULATE JUSTICE, that he has complied with his duty, but his duty only, let this be understood!”

50 – “Who has read and understood the IMMORTAL CODE has found out that SPIRITISM or the RESTORED CHRISTIANISM is not a box of human formulas. In ten, twenty, one hundred or two hundred thousand years from now, the answers to your questions should be different, right?”

51 – “You will be concerned about what your brother does, but the IMMACULATE JUSTICE will not ask you about his deeds, but about yours. Remember this fact well, so that you do not come to cry painfully when you leave the carnal burden.”

52 – “Vedas and Buddhas, our predecessors, taught preliminary truths; Hermes and Zoroasters got into doctrinal details; Moses made the Law go on and warned man in general; Pythagoras highly raised the mediumistic probing; Christ synthesized THE TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE; Rome corrupted everything and everyone; and Elijah returned to do the FINAL WRITING OF THE SUBLIME DOCTRINE. Who wants secretisms, esoterisms, occultisms, enigmatisms, mysteries and the like will certainly be outdated and will have to answer for his failure.”

53 – “Even in remote times, occultism belonged to men and not to God. Who has seen God hiding any Law from His sons?”

54 – “In the Old Initiations, silence was imposed under death penalty... because a champion of ignorance, once silenced, was taken for a wise man! And there is more to know: the truly wise man about things of God does not slave himself to human institutions or statutes.”

55 – “All simple truths may be told through allegories or parables; but the TOTAL TRUTH, the one that sets you free, is not in accordance with allegories and parables, it has not to be disguised. Man is who has to change, not the TRUTH!”

56 – “The backbone of Humanity is so used to bowing before religionist formulisms that, when glimpsing the TRUTH, he thinks he is seeing devouring ghosts. And the fabricators of idolatrous maneuvers take advantage of that, to continue to mislead governors and the governed ones, kings and peoples, as the Apocalypse says.”

57 – “If the INNER ENLIGHTENMENT came from the idolatrous salaams, the sellers of temples would end up in Heavens and not in the abysses of the sub-crust. Who does not extract the Good for himself from what he does, certainly will not do this for others.”

58 – “The TRUTH is not fractioned among the “isms” that fill Humanity, as some simpletons may think; the TRUTH is above the “ISMS”, far beyond the current concepts that a normal human being may glimpse. Therefore, quite the contrary, when a son of God grows so much to HARMONIZE with the DIVINE FATHER, he will insist to live united with HIM without caring about any “ISMS”.”

59 – “Human schools are good for STARTING, but the Divine School is the only one that is necessary to COLIMATE the Inner Kingdom of Heaven.”

60 – “That which is PURE CHRISTIC OR CELESTIAL GLORY, no man can bring in his hands, or formally, to give It to another brother. The DIVINE JUSTICE is so simple that It simply wishes everyone to find It by himself, and to use It in the Inner Tabernacle, where the Divine Spousal takes place.”

61 – “Do not confuse the Consoler, the Informer of Heaven, with the Free Salvation, which is the corruption invented by malicious men and traffickers of faith; Salvation will never come from the outside, because the deeds of others will never have this granting.”

62 – “The Revelation or the Consoler teaches that God grants elements and opportunities, but who has to use all of this to edify the Inner Kingdom of Heaven is every individual within himself.”

63 – “All the religionisms are the remainders of savageries, because the savage has not yet got rid from the man that considers himself civilized, and he never will, without making an enormous inner effort for the sake of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE.”

64 – “The Divine Messengery, the Eternal Consoler, is composed of incarnates and discarnates. It is important for all to know that; and, it is even more important for them to work WELL and CORRECTLY.”

65 – “If the ISMS” have become a reality, it was by normal historical reasons; but the animosity towards Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue has never been for this reason, but for long repeated human mistakes. No one should fool himself with certain religionist affirmations because the true GREAT BEGINNERS has always wished the generalization of the Revelation in elevated terms.”

66 – “See the Supreme Achievement of Jesus Christ, not in the Four Gospels but in the Book of Acts and in the Epistles, making continuous appeals for the preservation of His Spread of the Revelation over all flesh. This is because, when the Revelation is corrupted or destroyed, everything moves towards idolatry and brutalization, making the Humanity fall into sad conditions, forging painful cataclysms to itself.”

67 – “All phenomena are developed in Space and Time; all human movements had to encompass the law of cycles in the bosom of eras, and everyone should register this: the time of transition between the ANCIENT ERAS and the FUTURE ERAS will end in the middle of the twenty first century. Only very later will men in general find out what this means.”

68 – “Even the Planetary Christs will assign their posts to others because even in those hierarchical heights, the progress impels life, sending Them to other vibratory continents where give rise to the commands to planetary systems, groups of systems, galaxies, etc.”

69 – “Wait for your brother for the right amount of time, but if he insists on getting stuck or acting badly, leave him and move forward, because the DIVINE JUSTICE will always watch the effort of every son of God to reward him.”

70 – “We all have a way inside us. This way connects us to the sub-crust as well as to the high Heavens, and it is through the deeds that we move. Every time someone produces an action, he forces this way downwards or upwards, according to how the effort fits in the INTELLECT-MORAL ORDER.”

71 – “The Seven Bands or Seven Heavens, which in their turn are subdivided a lot, go from the Center of the Earth to the boundaries of the Eighth Heaven, which is already the Christic or Universal Heaven; but in the bosom of the Eighth Heaven, hierarchical differences still prevail, having smaller or bigger Christs.”

72 – “After crossing the boundary of the Seventh Heaven, no one is obligated to re-incarnate anymore; but many do so in their zeal to help, forcing even more the sense of UNITY WITH THE DIVINE FATHER, Who is Omniscient, Omnipotent and Omnipresent.”

73 – “We only enter in the Eighth Heaven after eliminating the last traces of materiality or animalism that we carry, because we have descended to the worlds in order to achieve the inner growth. Remember the parable of the mustard seed, if you still cannot understand that in better way.”

74 – “All the perispirits or vehicles of the soul are scaled. Every scale, seen by who can really see, is subdivided into many other scales, and so on... And one day, all of them will be reduced to ONLY ONE, which is the DIVINE LIGHT! On this day, at this CYCLIC-HISTORICAL TIME, the INTEGRAL UNION will have been established and one more son of God will have entered the CHRISTIC HEAVEN.”

75 – “Unfortunate that who, under several pretexts, become a stumbling block in the way of the TRUTH; that is, unfortunate that who, considering himself smart, damages the journey of his brothers towards the TRUTH. Because the CHRISTIC ORDER is to fish souls, not crush them.”

76 – “You will have a lot of work for knowing a little about the Law of God and the Divine Example of the Christ; but you will have even more work to achieve what the two witnesses represent; because, in fact, they were never fallacious little speeches or religionist maneuvers.”

77 – “Always begin from Temple of Conscience or on the most potent Communion with the Divine Father to face your fellowmen; get rid of all artificialities, all sectarian maneuvers, opening the spirit, to make yourself complete and sovereign above labeling; understand that God does not use mask and has never desired it for His sons.”

78 – “Be careful with the men who introduce themselves as doctrinal defenders because they found their little treachery groups to defend their vanities and prepotencies; if you really are with the Law and the Christ, try also to be with the Freedom of conscience to be always ready to take a few steps forward, towards the achievement of the INNER TRUTH.”

79 – “The Supreme Gift is to be son of God! After that, it is to know that the Christic Grade must be achieved by all His sons; and, next, the most important, is not to be slave of little charts organized by men.”

80 – “A lot is said and a lot will be said, but the LOVE ONE ANOTHER cannot be put into practice, radically, by who breathes through the religionist sectarianisms. Who is blind for himself can see for others?”

81 – “If you still cannot measure the spiritual plane, beginning from the sub-crust, to reach the Eighth Heaven; if you do not understand yet the Hierarchical Scale in the bosom of Biological Order, to consider the position of individuals in the bosom of the Humanity, how do you dare say that you are a master in Doctrine? Do not you see that if the Christ returned to carnal plane, many things He would say and many others He would leave to be said?”

82 – “The lack of doctrinal depth in those who judge themselves masters generates the tremendous mediocrity of the apprentices; be careful, then, with those who say that certain issues are very transcendent, in order to enjoy their own ignorance, and continue supplying the market of deficiencies.”

83 – “Who told you, son of God, of the Infinite, that you were born to be slave of frauds and sectarian machinations of some slickers and many other simpletons? Remember then, to listen to many people, but reserve the right to listen to yourself to know when it is time to change for better.”

84 – “Do not become a masker, because you will never can to present yourself like that before the SUPREME JUSTICE; progress with your head raised, even if you have to argue with all the owners of religions; and if you have to draw weapons, look for these: TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE! Because every human artificialities, whether religionist or not, will have to bow to them.”

85 – “The simpletons look for temples made by human hands and they like to offer simulacra to God, who is SPIRIT and TRUTH; but the conscious men live in the TEMPLE OF INFINITE and try to be decent in social conduct, because they know that in this way, and only in this way they will be connected to the Higher Plane of Life.”

86 – “It is very sad to recognize that many look for the TRUTH through the ways of lie, that is, they do not know how to choose the best travel companions. Does not the refrain say that having wise friends is to count on the Graces of God?”

87 – “What you have, of Internal Heaven, everyone has; but, not everyone has It developed in the same proportion. Jesus said many times, although blunderers of Humanity took it off His mouth: “You and I are equal in essence but I am ready and you are still making yourselves. Learn from Me because I am gentle and humble, and faster you will reach the Kingdom of Heaven that you have within yourselves.”

88 – “Many times Jesus said that all men are equal before the laws that rule the Infinite Universe; but the blunderers of Humanity have always wanted to put inscriptions on human foreheads, and they say that some should be exploited, because others can be exploiters. When will this shabby trick cease to function for the earthly humanity to be really humane?”

89 – “The problems of social order, in their solutions, depend on incarnate men; and those who expect these solutions from the spirits are very wrong. Because in lower spiritual secluded places, such problems still exist, waiting for solutions and putting minds to work. And understand well, out of the Law and the Christ, neither here nor there they will have happy solutions.”

90 – “Without GOODNESS, there is no APPLIED LOVE. Who applies LOVE in terms of GOODNESS does not make it without appealing to RESIGNATION. And this is the solution for the political-social-economic problems on the lower planes of spirituality, in or out of flesh.”

91 – “In the Sacred Book of God, which is the Creation, there are no sealed pages; therefore, always go ahead, always inquire and always improve! And, if some blunderers show up, providing human formulas containing “mysteries”, put them out because the time of puerility is gone.”

92 – “No one eats, drinks, wears shoes and clothes, or uses simulacra, for all of the fundamental needs God has subjected His sons, in order to force them to evolve; and, then, why do you believe that, to deal with the deep things of the spirit you have to buy feigning and idolatries from the blunderers of temples built by human hands?!”

93 – “Woe to you, man of the twentieth century, if you think of entering the bosom of future eras giving up trusting TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE for trusting religionist pretenses and simulations! Love among brothers will be demanded in an even

more increasing scale, and, if you do not follow the cyclic-historical movement, you will have to migrate to lower worlds, where the daily bread will be even more painful to obtain!"

94 – "Many dread before the inter-planetary migrations problem; but this is common in the COSMIC ORDER. It is just that each one has the right to choose, through his deeds, to migrate well or badly, for better or worse."

95 – "The solution of the Inner Kingdom of God is not in the worlds, but in the INDIVIDUAL CONSCIENCE; the Law of God is Code of Conduct, the Christ is the Divine Example, the Revelation is the Informer that warns, illustrates and consoles; if, with that, you are not with us, it is because you are against us. We are from the TRUTH."

96 – "Nobody was born or will be born to carry the sins of the Humanity; nobody was born to be REDEEMER, but to be DIVINE EXEMPLIFIER. And, you can understand it well, by recognizing the Code of Conduct in the Law, and the Divine Exemplifier in the Christ. Nobody will ever displace the two witnesses, faithful and truthful."

97 – "Before the TRUTH and its truthful heralds, behave with dignity; they want LOVE and not adulation and exaltation."

98 – "No man has the Kingdom of Heaven to give it to other; but any decent man, by KNOWLEDGE and PRACTICES, can teach other how to awake the Inner Celestial Kingdom within himself."

99 – "The Great Beginners and the Unmistakable Christ introduced themselves as Emissaries of the TRUTH; the religionist tricksters did everything possible to turn Them into TRUTH ITSELF, to better position themselves as traders of tricks, that is, rituals, sacramentisms, idolatries, etc."

100 – "How delightful is that river of water of life, which is referred in the final chapter of the Apocalypse! However, how difficult it is to reach it, to drink eternally its water!"

101 – "How tasty are the fruits of the tree of life, which is the INITIATION! However, how hard it is to grow more and more, to pick the highest and the tastiest fruits!"

102 – "Son of God, dispose of all and any sectarian artificiality if you really want to drink the water of eternity, and eat the fruit of perfect knowledge forever."

103 – "Do you know, son of God, why the Christ was born away from the temple? Do you know, son of God, why He fled from the temple? Do you know, son of God, why the people of the temple condemned Him to the cross? And at least, do you know why the Resurrection and the Glorious Pentecost took place far from the temple and its owners?"

104 – "While the true notion of decency does not reside in the Humanity, the Spirit of Lie will also work beside the Spirit of Truth. Be careful, then, those who cultivate the mediumism or prophetism."

105 – "The Christ announced, for the last days of the first cycle of the Way of the Lord, the arrival of many false christs and false prophets; the final time of this period is the middle of the twenty-first century. Preliminarily: Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue will never need personal prestiges, whether from men, whether from human institutions and statutes. Therefore, wherever they intend to subject TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE to human prestiges or statutes forged by men, the Restored Way of the Lord will not be there."

106 – "Will those who become fanatic for men and books, forging rancid and rusty, despotic and predominant little treachery groups, be qualified to feel, however distantly, the INFINITY of God and the Creation?"

107 – "Moments of pondering should succeed moments of exaltation; however, the important thing, really, is to live in harmony with the KNOWLEDGE OF THE INFINITE TRUTH, for not needing these goings and comings. If that is not possible yet for the man, in the current evolutive stage, then consider that the INFINITE TRUTH dispenses the human fanaticisms."

108 – “Out of here the dogs and those who provide poison, and the whoremongers, and the murderers, and the idolaters and whosoever loves and makes the lie!” This is what the Apocalypse says and what will happen in this little world, no matter what it costs.”

109 – “Blessed are they who wash their robes in the blood of the lamb” – says the Apocalypse. But wrong are those who think of material blood, and because of that, when they speak of the Christ, they hurt or blaspheme against Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue.”

110 – “The BODY is the DOCTRINE and the BLOOD is the EXAMPLE; who actually knows and lives according to this, will have known and taken advantage of knowledge; but if he has only been making little speeches in the name of the Christ, rests assured that he will have to settle severe accounts with the IMMACULATE JUSTICE.”

111 – “And what will we say then about those who transform the Sublime Doctrine into feigned clothings, simulacra, liturgies, woods and stones, clerical titles, political injunctions, inquisitorial accumulations, deceitful capitalist swindlers, temporal dominions and other thousands of immoralities?”

112 – “Surrender the men to the PURITY of heart and mental LUCIDITY; became good sons of God and deserved companions to their brothers; and in this way everybody will really be ministers of God!”

113 – “Does not matter to thicken the bark of a tree which has no heartwood, because the first gentle breeze will blow it down. So are the men that rely on possessions, on the titles of the world and on the slobberies of those who, being simpletons, think that they are right by acting like this.”

114 – “Under the rag the angel is riding”; this is what a verse in the Old Testament says. However, the justice of men praises murderers, thieves, hypocrites, sellers of idolatries and many other criminals, while trampling on and exploiting the small and the humble.”

115 – “We have already badly hurt our feet in the hard and stony paths of this world; we have already spoken of and

shown the ESSENCIAL TRUTH; so shall be executed, what the Lord promised through the Prophets, His servants, as the Apocalypse says.”

116 – “Until the day on which, giving commandments by the Holy Spirit to the apostles whom He had chosen, He has taken up. “And as the Revelation generalized by Him had and has to be spread over the Earth, who reads the Book of Acts and the Epistles will find His followers talking and imposing hands, developing abilities and making people share the Grace of the Pentecost. The global name of the Divine Messengery is Holy Spirit or Consoler. (Refer to the Prayer to the Holy Spirit).”

117 – “Men of Galilee, why stand you looking up? This Jesus, who parting from you, was taken up into Heaven, shall so come as you have seen Him going to Heaven.” And this is how it will be in the Future Eras, because other abilities will become more common, making you to see Him and His Legions. As He had the angels ascending and descending upon His head, His servants will also have. However, the selection will be processed individually and the preparation, in deeds, each one will have to be responsible for, distinctly.”

118 – “By stretching Your hand to heal illnesses and to do wonders and prodigies on behalf of Your Holy son Jesus.” And as Humanity’s improvement will be achieved in millenniums to come, the rescuer legions will have a lot of work, providing marvelous warnings, illustrations and consolations. And, how could they forget Him, who paid with the crucifixion for the generalization of Revelation, the Consoler Grace, which, until then, only worked in esoteric nature?”

119 – “The Apocalypse says, in chapter fifteen, that after the victory of the Restoration, when the corrupting beast has ceased to exist, the truly ones will sing the song of Moses and of the Lamb. Yes, they will sing to the DOCTRINAL ESSENCE, to the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE, without human titles and labels, because there will only be the cultivation of Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue. Centuries and millenniums will go by if necessary, but this is what will happen.”

120 – “Dearly beloved, do not believe every spirit, but try out the spirits if they are from God, because many false prophets have risen up in the world.” Prophet or medium means the same thing; is that, through whose abilities, the angels or spirits communicate to warn, illustrate and console. And, will be necessary to say that it is important to discern the communicating spirits? It is also function of John, the Evangelist to command the Spirit of the Truth or the messenger legions, after the Replacement of things in their place; he will be responsible for prophesizing to many people, nations and tongues as the Apocalypse says. And it will be stated here that it will be so, for men, at least the most intelligent ones, to remember that all the prophecies are being accomplished, and that so will be all those which have been waiting for the due time.

121 – “If time has come to renounce in favor of someone till dead, it has also come the time to dust off the shoes against the enemies of TRUTH, as the Christ taught. And two realities must be pondered: one is to know when, why and how to act; the other is to know how far the courage of the creatures goes to perform the job right and well. It is very easy to make speeches or plot formalisms in the name of the Law and the Christ, but to perform the Law and imitate the Christ is not for self-indulgent, simulated and fainthearted ones. The number of the last ones is very high, in and out of flesh.”

122 – “Great Beginners, Patriarchs, Prophets and also the Christ went through flesh, teaching and exemplifying on the RELIGION, which is the TRUTH; but what has been said about the ORIGIN of the spirit, as manifestation or creation, and about the effects in energies, nebulas, in primitives worlds and realms, for later on flourish in hominal species, is nothing in relation to reality. And we will say more, just as an observation, that in the bosom of human level, much distant for achieving the Christic Level, there are so many conditions and situations that, what has been said and known is very little for someone to consider himself wise in this respect. At least in this respect, no one should consider himself a master in Israel, but just an apprentice, someone who is RELATIVE before the ABSOLUTE, who is PART and not WHOLE.”

123 – “Scriptures were not given only in other times, they will be given when necessary, when the time comes through, because the CONSOLES is a tool of warning, illustration and console, by the God’s will and not by the fanatical whims of creators of little treachery groups, humans statutes and any sectarian schizophrenia. Do not confuse the abecedarian with the TOTAL TRUTH, in matter of Doctrine.”

124 – “It is possible to know who cultivates RELIGION, that is, Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue through this sign: he tries to be updated with his social duties, with the do good updated, always updated with the wish to learn, recognizing that the little world, where he lives, was not made by him nor by his brothers, earthly or not, wise or not, believers or not. He will seriously think about the ground on which he treads, about the Sun that brings him warmth and energies and about the air he breathes, as not his individual properties. After all, he will live placed in his just position as derived from the Only Father and participant of the Infinite Creation, with his bothers from the Infinite Universe. Just that.”

125 – “Much more interesting than seeing the external Christ or Divine Model is to know that we are equal in ESSENCE and that we owe to ourselves the duty to match Him. And still there is something that may be much more interesting, because with religionist formalisms and maneuvers, we will never get there. THAT, who was crucified by religionists was born in a manger, spent His life teaching the TRUTH and healing all sorts of wounds and pains of His smaller and tutored brothers. Then it is of good judgment to realize that each one thinks as he can and not as he wants, and of better judgment yet to realize that the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE, the RELIGION, is inside us, with or without the talks of whoever. In any circumstance, separate GOOD from EVIL and produce all the GOOD possible, affirming before the world that no one will ever be above the LAW, with beliefs or without beliefs. Human arguments are nothing but human arguments!”

126 – “That who is really gentle and humble knows when he should say or act correctly; because the Divine Model arouse before the great ones of the world and made Himself small before the small ones, exactly the opposite to what we see happening with those who call themselves Christians... No wonder! Does the Law that the Christ came to exemplify and not derogate distinguish the small and the great, the wise and the ignorant, commanders and commanded, saints and libertines? The Law of God is not a parable!”

127 – “Heroism has many meanings, but the heroism that the TRUTH claims is very deep, does not adorn the heroes with blazons of the world, which are almost always immediate and transitory... Remain to know that the first ensures glories in vibratory continents far from the materialism of the world, and the second one may generate weeping and gnashing of teeth, right in the bosom of materialism, close to this plane of wars, pests and famines. Are all the yellow things gold?”

128 – “Only to the fools is allowed to think that, with the TRUTH, experiments can be made, or the act in a captious way, by the simple fact of using Its name when performing such acts. The ancient Beginners and Prophets well said that the TRUTH is a devouring fire, and the Christ, His Word, said this: “THAT WHO KNOCKS AGAINST THIS ROCK WILL BE SHATTERED; AND THAT ONTO WHOM IT SHALL FALL, WILL BE CRUSHED.” Do not confuse TOLERATING the mediocrity with ENDORSING this same mediocrity.”

129 – “In any circumstances, we can say that the real blessed is that who is simple in conduct, because he will have his conscience in his favor. If he comes to commit a mistake, the SOVEREIGN JUSTICE will provide him GOOD opportunities. But the malicious ones will pay to the uttermost farthing. How do you use your MIND?

130 – “We do not argue, now, the ORIGIN of the spirit and his journey through the inferior kingdoms; let us face these basics factors for growth: WILL, RELATIVE FREE WILL, ACTION AND RESPONSIBILITY. Because no one will ever achieve the Christic Grade or the grade of the VIBRATORY UNITY WITH THE DIVINE FATHER, without having to know and work in the

bosom of this reality. The most important thing is not to look down or to know the mechanism of the ORIGIN, EVOLUTIVE PROCESS and the SACRED FINALITY; the most important thing is to live in accordance with the level already achieved, to facilitate the ascension to the higher levels. Let us do our part, because that of God He takes care, without asking about our concepts or prejudices.”

131 – “The execrable human respects, the unfortunate social injunctions, do whatever needed for that many keeps with everything and everybody, although the self-indulgent situation or the false joy is not altered; and if they ask to the abysses of the sub-crust or the dark bands of the threshold on such people, the answer will terribly scare, because it will remind the IMMACULATE JUSTICE, which ignores cowardices, pusillanimities, religionisms and trickeries.”

132 – “It is not for anyone to say yes, yes, or no, no, only that with MORAL height, MORAL height above all! Rise up to the MODEL CHRIST and ask HIM the question... because the witness of the TRUTH is only given by those who know and can.”

133 – “To rise up to the MODEL CHRIST is not a matter of geographical or geometrical measures, it is a matter of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because He is OMNIPRESENT TRUTH, due to have achieved this level. If it were not the spirit known by the name of JESUS, it would be another, but it would be the same thing because the TRUTH is not personal, it is IMPERSONAL. The TRUTH lives in all and everybody should meet it.”

134 – “Everyone starts looking outside and everyone ends up acknowledging that the KINGDOM OF GOD is in the inward, it does not come with external signs. And who gets to know this should be careful with idolatries, rituals and simulations in general, which are taken as religious things, because no mask will stand in the presence of the Absolute Lord. Only the PURES will go to the KINGDOM OF THE PURE SPIRIT.”

135 – “Let the kids do kids’ things, allow the inexperienced youngsters to do things of their age, but if you come across a mature man, or who thinks he is mature, doing stupid things, do not title him INTELLIGENT.”

136 – “The PRUDENCE, wherever it actually is, will not endorse mediocrity nor the ridiculous; Jesus did not accept the request of a man, blind from birth, who asked HIM to be an Apostle, and made that the rich young man, on his own, realized his incapability to serve as an apostle. Did you understand? However, everybody will be PURE and WISE one day.”

137 – “Once Jesus asked if he would find faith on Earth when he came back. However, it is time to claim KNOWLEDGE, CERTAINTY AND GOODNESS, as it is written in the books: THE BIBLE OF THE SPIRITISTS and THE NEW TESTAMENT OF THE SPIRITISTS. The Father wants CONSCIOUS sons and not just believers.”

138 – “Could many of those who enjoy judging others judge themselves well, if they were obliged by DIVINE JUSTICE?”

139 – “Could you who do not know what is under your brother's skin judge what he brings in spirit? Did the Christ, for example, have a seal on his forehead, placed by God, so that He was recognized?”

140 – “The fact that we are demigods does not really matter; this is by God; but the fact that we know how to respect this reality matters totally, because from it, the Heaven or Hell will be derived for us.”

141 – “It has been said that one should not give gifts to dogs and pearls to pigs; and is left to say, in how many cases we will not be more than that, if we do not appeal with tenacity and perennially to PRUDENCE. Everybody judges, but how?”

142 – “The world is full of sons of God who distrust others and who bring in them the unfortunate condition of over trusting their own ignorance and cruelty. On the Earth, the excess of reason is a dangerous pretext.”

143 – In the same way that a newborn baby does not function physiologically by KNOWING what he is doing, the SACRED FINALITY of the spirit, if dependent on religionisms, in many cases would cease to be, and in other cases, would just be an ironic or even a ridiculous thing.”

144 – “Let us give Thanks to God for the fact that we know that while men grow before the TRUTH, the religionism are falling into ostracism. But in mediumistic subjects, the turtle can not follow the flight of the eagle.”

145 – “Let us regret the fact of knowing that if pocket, stomach, sex, pride and selfishness did not command so much, many more sons of God would already be free from the abysses of the sub-crust and the thresholds. The purpose of the body is to serve the soul.”

146 – “Everyone presents, when incarnate, his FORM OF CONDUCT; and with this, only with this form he will go to the place indicated on it, whether downward or upward; and no one will ever take from the demigods both the right to be judges of their own case and the privilege of being builders of their own fate, whether good or bad.”

147 – “The physical organs are, for every effects, the filters or instruments of the spirit for educational or liberating services; therefore, take good care of all of them, but, above everything, treat celestially the pineal gland.”

148 – “Do not try to know the law of fluids, that thing that scares many of those who consider themselves doctrinal masters; try to evolve a lot, at least enough to command them with the power of your MIND. And, in the physical or dense worlds, learn how to apply them the best you can, because different places mean different dispositions to different concessions. On his plane of life, what earthling would face the LIGHT OF THE CHRIST to put a cross on HIS back, forcing HIM to carry it and nail HIM to it?”

149 – “Earthly Humanity is not able to understand the Christ without living in Palestine, wearing those clothes, doing what HE did, being crucified, returning in spirit and leaving the glorious Pentecost. However, there is a lot of mediocrity in all of this, because a WORD OF GOD has multiple conditions at HIS disposal to reveal Himself, everything, however, depending on the world where HE makes it, when HE makes it and why He makes it. Out of this reality, certain DOGMATISMS are used for ugly tricks.”

150 – “Heaven wishes that no GOOD SEED falls on BARREN LAND.”

151 – “That who does not ignore God is the Creator, Sustainer and Destiner of everything and everybody in an INFINITE way will never become ridiculous of thinking to offer Him candles, kowtows, ritualisms, and all those trifles which the childishness, backwardness and idolatrous mercenariness have doing, since millenniums, and still insist on doing that in favor of those same evilness.”

152 – “To adore in SPIRIT AND TRUTH is to live with the MIND LINKED with God, who is Omniscient, Omnipotent and Omnipresent; it is to use time and opportunities doing GOOD; it is to apply LIFE in the sense of making the BRAIN more lucid and the HEART more generous; it is, in summary, to be simply truthful.”

153 – “In the cultivation of REVELATION, of MEDIUMSHIP, anyone can see that the Great Spirits wish TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, while the inferior ones claim formalisms, and even impose conditions and childish, ridiculous and even repulsive subjections. Spiritism is not only mediumship!”

154 – “To use well everything that is of the Creation, to transform all in tools of good use is not idolatry. Idolatry is to place the matter before the spirit; it is to subject the spirit to ritualisms and gymnastic with intention to adore God; it is to intend that formalisms and formulisms can persuade the DIVINE JUSTICE. Be also very careful with commercialisms in the name of the DOCTRINE!”

155 – “Everything and everyone is plunged in the DIVINE ESSENCE; everything is a question of going through the matter and the thick layer of fluids and of inferior energies to achieve the CELESTIAL COMMUNION! This is what the spirit CHRISTIFICATION is.”

156 – “Make yourself united with Me so that, being Me united with the Father, We form just one unity”, taught the Christ, and We know well, what it is to be united with Him, the Father, to live the DIVINE UBIQUITY!”

157 – “The DIVINE UBIQUITY is the law that facilitates the extensions of the spirit; and the more the spirit grows, the more he will know what it means. And, to intend discerning this without first living it, it is thing for fools.”

158 – “The fools, when they believe they are masters of doctrine, they prove to be fools by saying that certain truths are very profound, and for this reason they prefer to stay with the Gospel. Who did teach you to blaspheme so against the Gospel? Who did say to you that you know well the lessons of the Gospel?”

159 – “The proverb that says that it is better to be small among the great than to be great among the small is still valid; but the ideal is to be simple and humble, considerate and progressive, whenever possible.”

160 – “The fable says that a donkey said to its owner that the earth and its derivates, the Sun and its benefic elements and the air and its gifts do not make any difference among the animals. Praised be the donkey of the fable, to a certain extent.”

161 – “Both in the carnal planes and in the spiritual planes, the spirit lives immersed in dense elements, in more or less thick fluids and energies. The higher one achieves in the evolution scale or in the christifying journey, the more one will achieve the superior vibratory continents; and one day he will have to be ABSOLUTELY United with the Creating Principle.”

162 – “Many are the means to force the MIND regarding the linking, whether with the erratic planes or with the intimate vibratory conditions of the Creation; but the acts of GOODNESS, where LOVE is filtered, supplant them all.”

163 – “There is a lot of difference between a pure act of GOODNESS and the intent of buying the DIVINE JUSTICE with it. There is a lot of difference between acting well for the liking of it, or do something good just to be in evidence and fatten pride and vanity.”

164 – “No one eats, drinks, wears shoes and clothes or uses the PRAYER for such purposes; but no one will be able to place those realities in the place of the PRAYER. Everything that is not God Himself, is certainly relative, and cannot be valid for all purposes. The wisdom stays in correctly use the right element or resource, at the right time and for the right finality. The TRUTH is not simulation and does not need it to be represented.”

165 – “Cogitate on this Wisdom: to distinguish what the CREATOR is; to distinguish what the CREATION is; to distinguish what is more UNITED to the CREATOR. Now, brother and friend in Origin, Evolutive Process and Sacred Finality, with the needed care, enter in the field of work, because, to UNITE is the FINALITY, and to work WELL is the RIGHT MEASURE.”

166 – “Surpass the so called WISDOM OF THE SPHINX, because REVELATION revealed that, as an initiatic symbol, to the people of many of thousands years ago. After the Pentecost, the generalization of the Revelation, the duty is to leave the symbols aside to speed up the entrance in the adoration in SPIRIT AND TRUTH.”

167 – “The PRAYER is a way of penetrating with the MIND in the superior planes of LIFE, to harvest and then distribute, even after taking great benefits from it. Who wishes to measure the importance of the PRAYER, observes who REALLY PRAYS, with the eyes of the spirit or out of the flesh. It is not a matter of hypothesis, it is a fact.”

168 – “To truly pray is not to pray in any way; but to despise the PRAYER, to say it is useless or dispensable is something that no rational man should do; because who prays and does it purely, turns himself into a filter of God.”

169 – “The real apostle of the TRUTH is that who teaches how to pray in all the necessary ways: WISDOM, WILL, ACTION and NOTION OF RESPONSIBILITY.”

170 – “Then, son of God, make of your life, a CONTINUOUS PRAYER; and the DIVINE FATHER will always give you, so that you will always have what to give. The simple prayer is that which links the MIND OF THE SON TO THE DIVINE OR CREATING MIND, it is a matter of vibratory harmony and without using the HEART, it is impossible to achieve it.”

171 – “Some thinkers affirm that religionisms or superstitions, idolatries and fetishisms are inevitable in the Evolutive Process of the Humanity; but it is good to try to discern among those who are really ignorant, those who pretend to be and

those who exploit ignorance vilely. This observation should be strictly made wherever human groups live at the expense of sectarian movements, or any treachery groups, emerging, yet, in the politic-social-economic business spheres, under the pretext of spirituality.”

172 – “The caricatured men, capable of simian acts, confuse the INFINITE WISDOM OF GOD, THE GENERATING ESSENCE with their hellish plots. This is why the religionisms have retarded the progressive march of the Humanity, besides making torrents of inquisitional events happen, etc.”

173 – “If, on one hand, the exploitation of man by man is condemnable in the so called religious domains, on the other hand, it is even ridiculous that is still thought that, to adore God, or to get spiritual elevation, it is necessary to become someone miserable, vagabond, hungry, bearded, full of manias and enigmatic and grotesque behaviors, etc.”

174 – “Many people read thick books, full of scientific and technical terms, pretentious and bombastic; but very few are concerned about chapter eighteen of Prophet Ezekiel. They think that those strong warnings were given to their neighbor... But the Law does not think so, because it is IMPERSONAL.”

175 – “Nothing is more harmful and ridiculous than those groups, than those little treachery groups that assume to be the MORAL RESERVE OF THE SUBLIME DOCTRINE; just because they become fanatic for a man or a book, they think that they should impose their morbid conceptions even to God. Times change but human defects remain the same”

176 – “If acting well or giving worthy fruits by example were easy, no one would insist so much on founding religionisms... Where there is no ESSENCE, soon titles, labels, statutes, studied poses, rituals, shady business, etc appear.”

177 – “The tenth blessing was among the very many things that Jesus had to say but He did not: ‘BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO SHALL NOT LIE IN THE NAME OF THE TRUTH’. And, still more blessed are those who shall not lie at all.”

178 – “A long and passionate speech or a sumptuous ceremonial often yields nothing, because it cannot fatten pockets, stomachs, prides, and vanities. And less than ever it would elevate anyone morally, because how can what is immoral in purpose moralize? Folly will make this happen: someone will no longer visit the ill or the suffered, and will not give bread to the hungry and warm clothes to that dying of cold, to carry out his RELIGIOUS DUTIES in a fetid large house, kneeling before a wrong and dressed up man, bowing before wood and stones, this repugnant practice which transgresses the Law of God and makes the spirit, the Divine Spark, be less than matter.”

179 – “The Scriptures always mention the filthy spirits that act upon incarnates, bringing them harms, tragedies, diseases, etc. It is really good to read all this, very attentively, to consider where they are fabricated; because, if the carnal plane were a little better, it would not supply the inferior astral market so much.”

180 – “Be careful with this talk that affirms clearly and loudly the weaknesses of flesh... Let us accuse less who cannot speak. After all, let the spirit that thinks, feels and acts, assumes his responsibility, even if, in an outburst of heroism, he has to show a little of morality.”

181 – “Any simple and humble person, without intentions for human titles, in the bosom of sectarian maneuvers, will come to say that, unfortunately, he has met the least recommendable people in this place. Fortunately the rational persons will never confuse the SUBLIME DOCTRINE with men, as affirm the IMMORTAL CODE, the GOSPEL OF THE ETERNITY which proclaims the ERA OF THE FULL CONSCIENCE.”

182 – “It is for sure that the wine owes nothing to the label of its bottle; however, many people do not buy the wine but the label...”

183 – “In Isaiah chapter fourteen, it is clearly said that the devil is a parable, a saying or an allegory, and it could not be less; but the sons of God who become diabolical transgressors of the Law, have never been made into parables, because they are too believers or religious to accept it. Therefore, an angel was introduced as a rebel, while the infernal religionists took the place of the unfortunate victims!”

184 – “Someone was asked on what an absurd is, he answered that it is everything that goes against his concepts... Undoubtedly, this man must be a great religionist mentor! The TRUTH will go on affirming that IT is not a private property of whoever it might be; but answer, for how many centuries will IT have to continue labeling the mercenary marketplaces of religionism?”

185 – “To carry out duties is a measure of prudence, because it is the greatest of prayers; however, it is easy to invert the order of the facts, making long prayers only for not accomplish with small obligations. If hypocrisy were food, such as wheat and other goods, there would never be hunger on the Earth!”

186 – “More will be demanded from whom has been given more... Everybody knows to say it...to others.”

187 – “In a world like Earth, with wars, diseases and hungers, who stays with everything and everybody, is just like it... That is why Jesus said he had brought the sword and the separation.”

188 – “The abysses of the sub-crusts and the thresholds are full of people who only knew to respect the human respects. Why? Because due to these people, EVIL perpetuates and the GOOD does not triumph!”

189 – “YES and NO are very short words which many times cost very long probation periods in places of weeping and gnashing of teeth. Be careful with the words of few letters: YES and NO, GOOD and EVIL.”

190 – “To teach well to others is so easy, as well as it is difficult to carry out what is said to others. That is why Jesus repeated: FOLLOW MY EXAMPLE, BECAUSE I AM GENTLE AND HUMBLE AT HEART.”

191 – “If HEAVEN could be achieved with long speeches and sumptuous ceremonies, since thousands of years Earth would have been a world of PEACE and HAPPINESS.”

192 – “Who, that often speaks from the tribune, several times would hardly do it, if, before getting there, he asked something to his own conscience. That is why a proverb says that the hell is fenced in and the fence is made with skulls of judges and religious masters...”

193 – “No one spoke louder and no one rebuked so much the human wickedness and hypocrisies than Jesus Christ; however, both the wickedness and hypocrisies feast themselves in His name, because men know how to be good conjurers, always arranging meetings between captious conveniences and malicious social conventions.”

194 – “Woe to those who give false interpretations to the MATRIX TRUTHS, with the aim to increase sectarian whims and endorse selfish maneuvers.”

195 – “Many believers of Jesus Christ turn a deaf ear, when they read the last chapter in Apocalypse... Therefore, religions must end!”

196 – “If the TRUTH were sweet in the mouth and in the belly, everyone would swallow IT easily... Ask about it to the Seer of Patmos, through chapter ten of Apocalypse. And let's remember, out of the UNIVERSAL THOUGHT nobody will reach the TRUTH.”

197 – “No science is falser than that which SUPPOSES the existence of God and thinks that the spirit must be touched in order to prove his reality. The grain of sand, when it is balanced, does not become the judge of the mountain.”

198 – “It will be easier to turn the Earth inside out than enter the Humanity into the New Era, without happening what is predicted in chapter eighteen of Apocalypse. And all that religionists will be broken down, because they have been taking blessings from idolatry and, in the name of the TRUTH, have traded with corruption.”

199 – “THE INTEGRAL TRIAL only belongs to God.”

200 – “THE GOOD SON is that who IN TRUTH AND IN LOVE remains.”

201 – “The religionists “isms” are the ditches where men entrench to, in the name of ABSOLUTE TRUTH, cultivate the relative prepotencies and mediocrities. In part, they make it for ignorance or forced by past ballasts, but in part, they make it for the pleasure of despotism etc.”

202 – “Before the TRUTH, and everybody only being part and relation, it is proved that nobody is special or favored made; therefore, who considers himself to be more evolved should teach more and make more benefits to his brothers, without appealing to titles, feigned clothing, caprioles, etc. Remember to live according to the Law of God and the Divine Example of the Christ, because nothing else is necessary.”

203 – “It was said to the ones that act like Thomas that who believes without seeing is more blessed; but the explanation is in the fact that the creature count or not on the necessary evolving ballast. Who does not count on the senses of the spirit, lays hands on the resources of the matter. Do not ask the worms for what should be asked the eagles.”

204 – “The religionists or sectarians insist on affirming that their respective creeds are the owners of the TRUTH; they know it so well, and make their corroborative speeches with the Bible in their hands; however, the TRUTH, even neither using any of the Bibles nor speeches, is always proving the opposite through the facts, because uses LIFE as ITS witness.”

205 – “The Messenger Angel talking, in a group of friends and work mates, affirmed that it is easier to convince a donkey in matters of WISDOM than convince a religionist in matters of TRUTH; right or wrong, someone suggested that this occurs, because the donkey does not possess the resources of pocket, stomach, sex, pride and selfishness.”

206 – “As much a Doctrine is deeper, as much the most ignorant of its followers consider themselves the most competent heralds, while those really more capable withdraw to social insignificance, trying firstly to give worthy fruits by example.”

207 – “Jesus affirmed many times that what is impossible for men is possible for God; but pretentious men who proliferate so much in religionisms, think that what they cannot do, even less can God.”

208 – “One day, some Messenger Angel will have to command the burning of all the Bibles of Humanity, so that others will be written, more in line with the SPIRIT and TRUTH. And men will see then, that very little will remain of the ancient Bibles as useful elements. But the Revelation, which is the WORD OF GOD, will never depend on any Bibles.”

209 – “Rancidity and rust also can be used; how would the owners of religions feed themselves without their favorite dainty dishes?”

210 – “Thousands and thousands of sons of God, who sell salvationist trifles to their equals, in such way know what they do, because if they had to buy such trifles they would not want them even if they were paid. If all the incarnate could hear the clamor that arises from the abysses of the sub-crust and the umbrageous bands that surround the Planet, they would be severely aware of it, starting to believe more in TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE.”

211 – “When SCIENCE grows, ignoring or denying the importance of MORAL, it is the same as when the reins are torn and the knight becomes less than the horse. And, for this to happen, it is enough to call the REVELATION thing of Beelzebub, exactly what the Beast of the Apocalypse has done since it rose over the city of seven hills. To grow in LOVE is to advance to ABSOLUTE SCIENCE.”

212 – “It has already been said in THE BIBLE OF THE SPIRITISTS that, no one in sane conscience, would ask IGNORANCE what to do with WISDOM. Each one prevents himself for not lacking the sane conscience, because the DIVINE JUSTICE gives time, but at the right time asks for rigorous accounts.”

213 – “Kardec was well reminded that he should return in another body to finish the restoring task of the Way of Lord; thanks God, no one told him that, at that time, he would have to ask the supposed owners of Spiritism about how he should act to perform his duties.”

214 – “An ESSENCIAL SPIRITISM has been acting since earthling Humanity has been developing mentally; although, formally, it is part of the “isms” which swarm the Humanity History, in ESSENCE, it is above all this. And that who blasphemes against the Sacred Minister of Revelation will be very unhappy, in any time and place, because he will be the defendant of the ABSOLUTE TRIAL, in order to pay until the last farthing. The IMMORTAL CODE testifies the ESSENCIAL SPIRITISM and vice-versa.”

215 – “Study the life of the ten major important figures in the History of Initiations; see how the REVELATION worked with them and to them, so that they could carry out their due tasks. It is about REVELATION that was said: WORD OF GOD!”

216 – “The sectarian and exclusivist fanaticisms come from sectarian and exclusivist men, having nothing to do with them the ESSENCIAL SPIRITISM or the DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH. And, the same SERVERS OF THE TRUTH that take part in the gigantic work, which aims to implant forever on Earth the DOCTRINE that has foundation in Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue, prove it. And that who, to his misfortune, comes up against the FIVE SENSES of doctrinal truth, will also have to, make painful efforts to recover.”

217 – “Who does not understand of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, will wait in vain for the first, second, third, fourth, fifth or millionth Revelations. How long will certain sons of God wait to become aware that the GREAT AND TOTAL REVELATION is that has to be achieved in everyone’s inward?”

218 – “While the incarnates provide mental failures, the inferior discarnate planes will also provide their goods; and then adventures and cheaters, swindlers and mess makers will appear, impregnating the minds with their nonsense, superficial and fool literatures, and all of this exposed as it was the end of WHOLE WISDOM.”

219 – “Everyone is, before LIFE, an actor performing their role in the drama of Evolution; as the Christ affirmed, many men deceive themselves insisting on straining mosquitoes to later on swallowing a camel. However, if nobody was so willing to give orders to others and to pretend, he would deserve mercy, even swallowing fat camels.”

220 – “There is a book that could be called KARMIC REGISTER, a book on which everybody should meditate with tenacity; reading just a few pages, anyone would qualify himself that, no matter the case, it is better to care for his own deeds than to make long speeches to teach doctrine to others.”

221 – “A certain writer and preacher made his inflamed speech using gongoristic verbosity appealing to the WISDOM OF GOD, just to please his own pride; near him were some spirits, still small in Evolution, but benevolent, who deplored the vain brother for not having, at least, a little critical sense, in order to not invoke the HOLY NAME.”

222 – “What is from God does not depend on His sons; what depends on the sons of God, they will have to do, sooner or later, and for this reason no Planetary Christ carries on his shoulders the obligation of taking care of the spirits that are on apprenticeship on land, in waters and in airs, in the core of the Evolutive Process. It is not a favor to recognize that some should order, and others should be ordered, so that the GENERAL LAW can reward each one for the performance of his functions. And if someone fails, he can be sure that the DIVINE JUSTICE will make him respond to it, with or without the intervention of the Planetary Christs. That is the way it is, and no one should consider himself esteemed for the flattery or ceremonies that he believes.”

223 – “The IMPERSONAL character OF THE TRUTH is important to be known, because IT does not interfere in the conditions and situations of the spirits. It is the TREE OF LIFE that provides fruits from top to bottom, always keeping the distinction among the tree, the fruits and those who will pluck

them, to apply well or badly, according to the effort made. The Doctrine will teach, but the LAW OF KARMA will never allow that someone makes the merits for others. That is why, above healing or not, may make good or not, accomplishing the duty of teaching the Doctrine of Truth, so that the direct responsible may make movements in order to modify the MENTAL FIELD, from that other changes derive, which consequences will reach the energetic crowns, and then, the elements that compose the perispirit, and next, the gaseous, vaporous, liquid and solid elements of the physical body.”

224 – “THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST is the favorite book of those who are determined to sow GOOD and GOODNESS among their brothers, being they incarnates or discarnates; it is the link among the High Mentors, their rescuer legions and incarnate workers. Those who read it with an open heart will receive a Grace!”

225 – “Who throws stumbling blocks on the Way of the TRUTH will certainly have to go back, with his feet bleeding in his sad sowing.”

226 – “Throughout the millenniums the following will go on: EVERYBODY WILL BE CALLED, BUT NOT ALL WILL BE CHOSEN. IN TRUTH, the chosen ones will be those who have chosen themselves, by their own deeds. The Divine Father has placed a pointer of a scale, an indicator of responsibility, in each of His son. May no one trust in religionisms and sectarianisms, because the DIVINE JUSTICE is above tricks and machinations.”

227 – “THREE ETERNAL DIVINE AUTHORITIES: the Sacred Principle, the Planetary Christs and the Divine Messengers. They represent the ORIGIN, the DIRECTION and the ILLUSTRATION, owing nothing to human sectarianisms.”

228 – “The SUBLIME DOCTRINE will have, in its fanatic sectarians, its enemies and executioners. As in the days of Jesus Christ, and throughout millenniums, the executioners of the TRUTH will always be those who will set themselves as its owners.”

229 – “In the manner that the solid Earth appeared from the condensed energies, in the same way to them it shall return, but in glories and splendors, carrying those who reveal themselves worthy of accompanying the progressive journey.”

230 – “It is very easy to be with the transitory little truths, those which, for the moment, have ordinary course, or which are in the mouth of simpletons and exploiters of the moment; but it is not easy to be with those FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS, which today seem very strong, and tomorrow will prove to be Eternal, Perfect and Immutable.”

231 – “This was said to Elijah when he was about to start the work of CONSOLIDATION OF THE RESTORATION: Go and complete the work, respecting just two authorities, which are: THE LAW OF GOD AND THE DIVINE EXAMPLE OF JESUS CHRIST.”

232 – “Nobody should forget this reality, which is from God: THE TRUTH IS THE KEY THAT HAS NEVER BEEN DELIVERED TO ONE MAN, BUT TO EVERY SON OF GOD.”

233 – “We are brothers of our brothers, we are the disciples of our masters, but what really matters is that we are sons and extensions of God. The Christs and Holy Angels are relative authorities, while God is ABSOLUTE AUTHORITY, is WHO grants to everybody, a right that will never be shared. That is why, in terms of LAW and JUSTICE, everybody obeys and only God commands totally.”

234 – “The man who sows today meaning to harvest tomorrow is prudent, but much more prudent is the man who sows today to harvest eternally. This harvest, understand well, is the DO-GOOD, it is not the practice of ritualism or kowtows religionists. Illusion is for men, not for God!”

235 – “Temples, religionist clothes and ritualisms have never stopped covering the gloomiest intentions; those who came to know Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue, or the spirit of the LAW and of the CHRIST should never take this tenebrous path!”

236 – “Practice your ADORATION every day, by doing GOOD to some brother, remembering that it was the Divine Father who placed him in your way.”

237 – “Moses received the LAW through angels or spirits, and the CHRIST had angels or spirits ascending and descending upon Him. After respecting the illustrative work of REVELATION, keep working for the EDIFICATION. Nobody will reach the Christic Grade just by KNOWING it.”

238 – “Nobody will ever pass over the Law; therefore, everyone will have to respond to his own deeds; but remember that the DO-GOOD is a form of commutation of penalty, a way of smoothing the Karma, commonly well accepted by the DIVINE JUSTICE.”

239 – “It is not enough for the sinner to be penitent; he must take control of GOOD WORK for two services: PURGATION and EDIFICATION.”

240 – “Who has come so far, after the ancient and remote INITIATIONS, from now on, thinks with his own mind. The informative elements were given, and the work of EDIFICATION will never come through the others, because the KINGDOM OF GOD will never come with exterior signals. Initiation does not mean ACHIEVEMENT.”

241 – “The number THREE always appeared in the INITIATIONS as a symbol of Divine Wisdom; even beginners wise men say that they do not know why; but the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE or the FATHER, the CHRIST and the MINISTER OF REVELATION by their own explain the fact. However, the ESSENTIAL TRUTH is not symbolic.”

242 – “The TRUTH is the GOSPEL OF ETERNITY, which has never belonged to individuals or groups of individuals, but to ITSELF, to belong to all sons of GOD. Nobody has, by outside more than his has by inside!”

243 – “The TRUTH is not symbolic, enigmatic, idolatrous, feigned, mercenary, sectarian or slave of human conspiracies.”

244 – “The TRUTH is not subject to religionisms, concepts and preconceptions, subaltern interests, human prestiges and other maneuvers, whether confessable or not. Who does not esteem the GOOD FACTS will never be with the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE!”

245 – “The TRUTH does not need human formulas to be what it is, how it is, or for what it is.”

246 – “The ABSOLUTE TRUTH, that is God, engenders, sustains and determines everything, being above everything and everybody.”

247 – “The RELATIVE TRUTH, that is the CREATION, unfolds into the INFINITE, but it is subject to laws, being the greatest of them, for the spirits, the MORAL LAW.”

248 – “The TRUTH will make all sectarianisms and religions disappear, to go fitting the sons of God in the liberator truthfulness, away from every creeping interests, which have so much divided the same sons of God.”

249 – “The TRUTH teaches that everything is simple in principle, and that the complexities of CREATION are reduced to simplicity, when the sons of God understand the UNIQUE LAW which governs everything. But the TRUTH is not a matter of words.”

250 – “The ABSOLUTE TRUTH wants, from each of its sons, the fulfillment of this fundamental duty: LISTEN TO IT ETERNALLY IN THE TEMPLE OF CONSCIENCE. Because, that who himself, accomplished the UNITY, in no time and in no place will appeal to the discord. He has passed to the category of DIVINE WORDS, and without being the WHOLE, it is from the WHOLE, the word and the conscious manifestation, perennially inviting His brothers to rise up to the same condition.”

251 – “Face the ESSENCIAL TRUTH as FACT, and not as mystery, if you really want to reach the best conception of the relative truths; who produces facts does not create illusion or mystery, and does not embarrass anyone by affirming them, as long as he is simple and humble, and does not wish to be, and in fact is not a pretender.”

252 – “When a man speaks, try to find out whether he really thinks about the TRUTH, or if he just tries to advertise his sectarian beliefs, this thing that impels him to ridiculous, more than to Divine Inward Achievement, which would slowly drive him to the state of UNITED WITH FATHER.”

253 – “Does the MAJOR LIFE drive forward the relative or minor one? No! The ABSOLUTE LIFE wants to be reached by its creations or emanations; and nobody will ever may explain

the STATE OF UNITED, unless after reaching it. Therefore, no one should wait for the Beginners or Christs to make this revelation. He has already said, and definitely, that each one should take the cross of evolutive duties to get there.”

254 – “When Pythagoras affirmed that what conduces to God is the TRUTHFUL, the GOOD and the BEAUTY, he made the greatest profession of wisdom against the fabricators of little treachery groups and small sectarian groups. And the Christ, the Model of the FIVE TESTIMONIES, by being persecuted, whipped and crucified by religionists, gave to the world the greatest sign of protest against all the slaves of little charts invented by men. Nobody should confuse the DOCTRINE with men and their institutions!”

255 – “Everything that exceeds human understanding, especially that of religionist traffickers, they say it is MYSTERY; they do not want to be called ignorant, and still much less they want to lose their clients and despotism.”

256 – “To confess our ignorance before the ABSOLUTE TRUTH is neither a shame nor a crime; what is a shame or a crime and even worse, is to act badly, is to produce our own, and our fellowmen’s delay, trying to protect prides and vanities.”

257 – “The MYSTERY has already excused to every sorts of ignorance, has already sponsored every sorts of exploitation, has already justified every forms of inquisition and for many and many centuries will be enthroning human imbecility.”

258 – “If the ignorance of the ABSOLUTE TRUTH is strong enough to justify the idea of MYSTERY, it does not justify that, because of this conjuring, someone have the right to exploit others. Let everybody be equal due to the IGNORED TRUTH, so that some rascals do not transform this argument into the right to sell lies to the fools.”

259 – “Remember that the God of TRUTH, LOVE and JUSTICE will never allow one of HIS sons not be what he is, to stay in some place, somehow and doing something. Meditate on this reality and you will see that, although the TOTAL TRUTH escapes you, in ITS ESSENCE, in the field of manifestations, IT embraces you with all the strength of its INFINITE REALITY.”

260 – “The SENSES OF THE DIVINE FATHER are dormant in HIS sons, still in Evolutive Process; the Evolution will make them be manifested, vibrant and penetrating; and no one will be able to conceive them, before reaching this state. For that who is equal, nothing will be necessary to say, and for that who is not, it is useless saying it. The TRUTH, no matter how deep IT is, is neither enigmatic nor mysterious, and the sons of God should always be ready for progress, because they will only get to know IT slowly and even more slowly to enjoy IT. The Sacred Finality of life is not to stay forever in the state of ignorance, confusion and doubts, this thing the religionist exploiters take great advantage of. The spirit is not illusion or appearance, he is a reality that derives from the DIVINE REALITY, and therefore, he should make of his life a program of trust in himself, and in his deeds.”

261 – “Everything in relative plane, has INTERIOR and EXTERIOR, HEARTWOOD and BARK; and in the field of Spiritism, it could not be different; nobody should want to be just BARK, or be with superficial ones. And, if acting like this, they will be certainly digging the abyss where they will have to suffer their carelessness.”

262 – “Being a manifested or created particle of God, is somebody greatest responsibility? Let us consider that, if there is a flaw on this, then there will be a flaw in all other obligations. Who cannot correspond to the necessary, how will he correspond to the contingent?”

263 – “If someone had to breathe the necessary air, based on his calculations, he would certainly die as soon as his birth. This means that the PHYSIOLOGICAL DETERMINISM is a fact. This also occurs spiritually, since the UNION with the DIVINE ESSENCE has never depended on human reasonings or conceptions. To find and live this simple reality is to end with nefarious enigmatisms, this plague that has so much favored religionist exploitations.”

264 – “All genders may be used in PURE state, and they may be FORGED; the forgeries always appeal to traffickers and the immoral ones; the worst of all immoralities is the religious one, in whatever way or under any pretext.”

265 – “The first step taken by the CHRIST to flee, and to teach how to flee from religious immoralities was to leave the temple and its exploiters, or those He used to call tombs whitewashed on the outside and rotten inside, etc. And the fight continues between the two factions... False tolerances impede the victory of the CHRIST and the Humanity... And, the most repugnant of the false tolerances is that which individuals cultivate for themselves, living divided between the TRUTH and the lie. The Father wants CONSCIOUS sons and not just morbid believers!”

266 – “When an INDIVIDUAL CONSCIENCE is really manifested, it never allows swindling and immoralities. However, the conscience that is not able to fight the great innermost fight lives subjected to idolatry and mistakes. The Spiritism points out the way, but does not walk for anyone... Each one should take his cross and walk towards the TRUTH. To teach is the duty of the DOCTRINE, but to accomplish is the duty of each son of God!”

267 – “Who bows down before fancy dressed men, and before woods and stones, or any idolatries, proves that SPIRITUALLY he is not able to keep erect. Son of the ALMIGHTY, try to be a friend of the inward verticality!”

268 – “And the Lord said in the assembly that the RESTORATION of the Consoler, or the Spirit spread over the flesh, has the aim to populate the Earth with prophets, in order that the KNOWLEDGE OF CAUSE forces the Humanity towards the liberating way. However, while the individuals are wrong, how can the Humanity be right?”

269 – “It has already been said that the worst lie is the one imposed in the name of the TRUTH; therefore, those who use mediumship or propheticism badly should be on alert. The DIVINE JUSTICE considers the level of peoples’ knowledge of cause, but does not accept excuses, because those who come presenting excuses cannot allege ignorance. Excuses are confessions of guilt!”

270 – “Do not expect to use the elucidations made by these points after discarnating; they have not been transmitted for this purpose; be an intelligent son of God, sensible and free, friend of the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because the FREEDOM will never come through the ravines of sectarianism that the world offers. Learn and live now, because you are ETERNAL!”

271 – “SIMPLICITY is not this stupid and repulsive thing that involves some creatures pretending to be AUSTERE, but who are, in fact, inferior and mediocre; SIMPLICITY is above places and times, means and purposes, because it is not malicious, it does not want to seem authority, nor does it plan to increase occasional positions. SIMPLICITY must be learnt with the CHRIST, who did not bow before the great ones of the world, and who, even at the crucifixion, was conscious and divinely imperative.”

272 – “Out of VERTICAL LOVE, even GOODNESS becomes oppressive, embarrassing that who needs it; also, the horizontal or human loves, when out of the MORAL, arouse discords and send their cultivators to the planes of darkness. Who are intelligent should supervise his deeds and how they are applied.”

273 – “Jesus symbolized the KINGDOM OF HEAVEN that each one has within himself and should blossom, like the mustard seed that grows, grows so much that comes to have that use that the parable presents. Do not forget to consider the very many evolving stages; do not intend to be what you are not yet, to avoid being frequently ridiculous.”

274 – “Men have made so many religionist assertions that they have forgotten to perform decent deeds, those which really magnify the sons of God; and this deviation is so great that a fire deluge will be necessary to bring them back to good sense. May the disciples of the Generalized Consoler know how to conduct the people of future eras, so that it will not happen again.”

275 – “Vain persons who consider themselves philosophers criticize Zoroaster for having created the concepts of GOOD and EVIL; they allege that these do not exist, that there is no dualism in God. On the other hand, they assert that God is

INNOMINATE or UNDEFINABLE, to say that HE is above cogitations and parallels; and they dislike being maltreated, and want to be celebrated. Who wants to know how to ponder GOOD and EVIL should ask himself about GOODNESS and BAD.”

276 – “They criticize the BUDDHAS saying that they were not DIVINISTS; this, for what the last Great Buddha did, because he summarized all those who came before him; that is so, because men are still divided, some want God to be square, others want Him to be round, etc. And every time the opposing group speaks, it is to be opposite!... Spiritism is above all this, because it knows that the UNITY is yet to be attained; therefore, it regards those who have already arrived, those who are now and those yet to come, as mere workers in their respective timeworks.”

277 – “Who is truly a worker of the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, remembers and considers those who previously sowed, so that others could harvest... Even the CHRIST, Model of the FIVE WITNESSES, has spoken about this.”

278 – “On the carnal plane it is impossible to speak about everything, about the entire TRUTH which rules in the Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent DIVINE ESSENCE; consequently, no matter who comes, he will speak about truth and he will not speak about truth... And observe that the TEN GREATEST that passed through the flesh, leaving the DOCTRINAL MATRIXES, were distinct in many points, or did and said different things. It is because the TRUTH, in its integrity, does not fit here, in any way.”

279 – “Even if the Buddhas, the Vedas, the Zoroasters, the Hermes, the Patriarchs, the Moseses, and the Prophets had come to flesh more often, it is grateful to think about those personalities, for the simple fact of recognizing that the work field in those days was much coarser, rough and dangerous. Also, one must point out that they themselves have contributed to the modern information... Truly, what would be of the latter-time workers without the help of the early-time workers? The Evolutive Process contains one SYNTHESIS, whether you want it or not.”

280 – “If the Christic Grade is omnipresent, and so it awaits everyone universally, there is a Faithful and Prudent Provider, individual, that waits for everybody with open arms, in that place called the Eighth Heaven. As transmitting information has nothing to do with doing magic tricks and making CHRISTS, we predict that, do not deviate from the SAFE ROUTE, in order to get there as soon as possible. Nevertheless, as dangers surround men, whoever deviates should seek to return to the WAY OF THE LORD.”

281 – “There are no PAST-ISMS or FUTURE-ISMS for the TRUTH; what IT wants from all is the innermost service of VIBRATORY UNITY. As to RELATIVE TRUTHS, the infinity will always be their pure and simple characteristics. The most evolved ones will find, on the foundations, on the bases of all mutations, the UNIQUE LAW that presides over everything. Unfortunate is the one who lives only for the external aspects of the TRUTH!”

282 – “The PERIPHERAL MAN is that who is always distant from the best... He thinks that it is humbleness...”

He speaks about God, the Truth, the Christ, the High Mentors, but only to situate them far away, at a distance, impossible!”

283 – “Pure Mind produces great deeds... The penitent sinner attracts friendly and helping arms... Mary of Magdala had a light that shone in a hidden place, and the Christ uncovered it... The penitent sinner proclaimed to the world, and continues to do so, about the Resurrection of all spirits...”

284 – “When Mary, soon after discarnating, saw the Anointed Son made entirely into DIVINE LIGHT, and surrounded by scintillating multitudes, she exclaimed: “I WILL PRAY FOR YOU OH MARTYRIZERS OF MEN, BECAUSE, IN FACT, YOU ARE REALLY UNCONSCIOUS!”

285 – “The live head of John the Baptist did not convert Mary Salome; but his dead head had the magic power to make her penitent and devoted to the WAY OF LORD. She is one of the gracious servers of the TRUTH and GOOD. What a beautiful example!”

286 – “No wolf is more dangerous than the one that dresses up as a lamb; even the EVIL, when spontaneous, is somewhat tolerable; but what does the false friendship, that so much prevails among the religionists, have that is good?”

287 – “If things had been limited to those who decapitated the Baptist, crucified the Christ and excoriated Their followers, the harm would not have been so great; the tragedy started when worse torturers began using Their respective names with adulations and kowtow, aiming at the doctrinal corruption. As ESSENCIAL SPIRITISM is not subject to any dogmatism, may no one intend to impose such great harshness on IT, under any pretexts.”

288 – “Can anyone guarantee that FORMAL SPIRITISM is not going to suffer from vaticanism and popism?”

289 – “Do not be a fool to examine the steps of the one who makes long and pompous speeches, because, if he is only of empty words, very soon he will reveal what he is, and just inversely, if he is an apostle of the TRUTH.”

290 – “The one who is with the Christ is worth crowds, and it could not be any different, because the TRUTH is a matter of quality, and not quantity.”

291 – “He who is not with Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue will not be with the Law of God and with the Christ. And no one should intend to disguise such reality, to deceive and be deceived, because it will cost him much more.”

292 – “It was to the religionists that Jesus told that parable which says that it is better to reach discarnation crippled or blind, than physically perfect and the soul overburdened with ignorances and crimes. The TRUTH has never recommended any labels.”

293 – “Seers can see a brilliant dove, which symbolizes the Divine Messengery or the Consoler; but even this should be left behind, so that everything can be real and simply known and cultivated.”

294 – “Also, some High Mentors have presented themselves with wings to indicate the Divine Messengery; but the TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE is not on their wings, but in their virtues.”

295 – “The ACTIVE faculties will take the place of the PASSIVE ones, in the course of time.”

296 – “Evolution requires conscious interpenetration of the two planes.”

297 – “No one can truly be enemy of the TRUTH.”

298 – “No one can truly blaspheme against God.”

299 – “Do not let the TRUTH delay its fully revelation.”

300 – “Truly place the light over the land of the Humanity.”

301 – “Fortunate is the Humanity that no longer needs to martyrize the missionaries of Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue; it is a sign that it has overcome fanatic and exploiting, sectarian and hindrance religionisms of the human evolution. When will the Earth be such a christified world?”

**302 – “The Happiness of those who do everything in the name of God is doubtful, but the Happiness of those who do everything according to the LAW and the JUSTICE of God is absolutely guaranteed. In God, appearances and lures do not prevail.”**

303 – “When PURITY and WISDOM frame the spirit, he hovers over pagan religionisms, superstitions, simulations and commercialisms, practiced in the name of God and the Truth; but when the inferiority is what defines his position on the hierarchic scale, he leaves behind everything that represents God in Spirit and Truth, to yield to compromising externalisms and sectarianisms. Idolaters are like lanterns that have been put out.”

304 – “Who knows the meaning of a Doctrine that bases on Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue also knows that he is capable of evolving to the infinite, facilitating movements, conditions and situations at will, for all progressive effects. Therefore, Spiritism is self-sufficient in all senses.”

305 – “Jesus has spoken about DOCTRINE and not about CHURCH; THE DOCTRINE belongs to God and the CHURCH belongs to men, because it means human gathering. Woe to him who betrays the DOCTRINE, to endorse WHATEVER TREACHERY GROUPS, under any pretexts!”

306 – “May the OUTER WARNINGS be heard, but work you for the INNER REALITIES. Everyone should warn, and it is a must to do so, but the most important is the inner edification through self-effort.”

307 – “The cross has become a symbol of the need for self-sacrifice; what was the religionist simulation or liturgical maneuver that Jesus resorted to, in order to deny, refute or betray it? Nevertheless, pagan formulisms has taken the place of intellectual-moral duties, and Christianity has been changed into a catchall of appearances and a pool of shameful and even bloody mercenarism.”

308 – “While parents teach their children to look back, so as to remind them the political-mercenary religionisms, the Humanity will remain at the hands of backwardness and unbalances, furnishing elements for the planes of darkness and for painful reincarnations.”

309 – “Mediumship is a door that opens to all sides of spiritual sphere; it would be better if no one opened it in certain directions...”

310 – **“You are gods, and all of you are sons of the Most High** is written in chapter eighty-two in the Book of Psalms. But instead of cultivating PURITY and WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE and GOODNESS, in order to some day leave the flesh full of Light and Glories, the earthlings leave it burdened with idolatrous trinkets, a weight that will send them to places of torment.”

311 – “The beginning and the end of the DOCTRINAL TRUTH is this: the Law of God does not command to have any religion, whether formulistic or formalistic, seeing that, the Model Christ was persecuted, arrested, vilely judged and crucified by religionists. Therefore, may the good sons of God acknowledge the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in their social deeds, so that the Revelation might guide them towards the Inner Heaven.”

312 – **“THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST”** is the Book of future eras, because it marks the beginning of a different phase in the order of mediumistic interchanges; everything is a matter of evolving, and for this to happen, one needs to know more and better. No one can measure now, what it will do in millennia to come and until the evolutive consummation of earthly Humanity.”

313 – “Just as the spirit delves into material worlds, so as to, then, awaken, gain WISDOM and PURITY, and be free in CHRISTIC PLENITUDE, in the same way, the solid worlds are formed, live, progress and return to the state of resplendent energy, furnishing inconceivable elements and means of GLORY to the freed spirits.”

314 – “Who knows life in the Christic Heaven is not able to reveal it to who does not know it; and who knows nothing except what goes on in the rough world of earthly matter is not able to understand it, no matter how much is said to him. Therefore, in order to savor CELESTIAL DELICACIES, one needs to truly deserve it.”

315 – “After all that has been said as ESSENTIAL REVELATION, above formalisms organized by men, we should only say that carnal life is a journey made in the bosom of a rough instrument, so that, with it, one may gain the right to live in celestial freedom. Who consider incarnation this way has everything to work, renounce and do GOOD, moving towards the SUPREME GLORY; but, how many treacherous traps will fall into that who ignores it?”

316 – “Never will a spirit, whatever he may be, be able to know the CHRISTIC GLORY, as long as he is incarnate. Transfigurations are very easy, but relative to the environment and nothing more, having no ways of showing the senses, the extensions of SPIRITUAL PLENITUDE.”

317 – “The DIVINE UBIQUITY, this VIRTUE OF GOD, which the spirits approaching the CHRISTIC PLENITUDE come to participate in, can never count on the good explanation of the spirits. For now, all we can say is that there are realities that cannot be explained.”

318 – “Regarding the Planet Earth, it is beyond the Seventh Heaven that the FREEDOM can achieve its plenitude; and who will be able to measure it according to human measurements? Who is capable of knowing what it is to participate in the INFINITY and ETERNITY, without having a slightest idea of what it is like? Because ALL INFINITY reveals ITSELF in the spirit, and makes him ITS participant, without explaining how!”

319 – “It is not now that you should understand the YOU ARE GODS, but on that day; for now, make sure you bear it in mind, living PURITY and WISDOM in the best way possible. From stage to stage, everybody will get there, but it is convenient to hasten the arrival. The reward is worthwhile all the sacrifice.”

320 – “We have informed a lot over a period of more than two hundred and forty thousand years of CONSECUTIVE RELATIONS, throughout eras and cycles. You have asked a lot to the outward and to others, but the Divine Messengery now says that you should ask yourselves the questions, because you have already achieved the proper age. The Divine Father is at the heart of everything and everybody, and it is normal that HE should expect, on the part of HIS sons, the DIVINE CONCERT. That is the reason why we have warned you... From now on, search the VOICE OF THE LORD GOD, which is universal, and not only the voice of your discarnate brothers, the messenger angels of all times. No doubt, evolution imposes more intense interchanges between the two planes of LIFE; but the essential is the MENTAL COMMUNION WITH THE DIVINE FATHER. Who places himself above any externalisms, out of any sectarian modality, free from all the divisive influences of the world, will cause in himself the SERVICE OF UNITY and will live in Spirit and Truth. This is how the Divine Father is and this is how He wants His sons to become. Be so, whoever can, and go to the DIVINE UNITY.”

321 – “In God, ESSENCE and REALITY prevail, never appearances and simulations. However, wrong and feigned men, wildly coveting control and nobiliary regalia, invented rituals and feigned clothing, gestures looking like lauds to God, and filled the world with aberrances, delays and inquisitions, repugnant maneuvers and fraudulent infiltrations in public administration, and in the intimate life of those who work hard to survive. When will this stop oppressing the earthly Humanity?”

322 – “Before nebulas and physical worlds is the infinite magnetic ocean; but before all of that, which subdivides into infinitesimal scales, is the CREATOR SPIRIT or GOD. The most fortunate, therefore, is the one who, through his intensified or evolved MIND, gets in contact with the CREATOR PRINCIPLE in his inward, hence extracting powers, energies, and forces, that no one in the flesh will be able to appreciate completely. To pray is not to repeat words and sentences; it is to get in harmony with the Divine Father, and with His angels or messenger spirits.”

323 – “Remember that the Masters of Doctrine, the Saint Spirits, first give you sufficient information, to later leave you to your own conscience and deliberations, with a view to appraise your acquired learning and forces. You have to live up to their expectations, because they watch you from afar, as true Guardian Angels, that celebrate with your good fortunes or suffer with your misfortunes.”

324 – “A Divine Model was presented; He carried the cross on which He was to be crucified, but He did not complain at all, and gave Himself up as if He were a mere sinner or criminal. You must try, therefore, to comprehend the Earth as an extremely lower world, where the great spirits have to sow COMPREHENSION, PATIENCE, GOODNESS and RENUNCIATION. False pagan adorations and exploitations will only prolong ignorance and perversity.”

325 – “When there is no light in the INNER TEMPLE, there is no GOODNESS in the person’s acts, consequently the Law and Justice of God will not be with him. And in this case, without looking for the WISDOM and the PURITY, the GOOD and the GOODNESS, what is the use of resorting to idolatrous maneuvers?”

326 – “The vice of idolatry will be the last one to be overcome by the spirit, to balance with the celestial sphere of the Christic Plenitude! Once the VIBRATORY UNITY with the OMNIPRESENT CREATOR is established, everything else is a matter of working on the dominions of GOOD and GOODNESS, cooperating with HIM and HIS ETERNAL, PERFECT and IMMUTABLE WORK.”

327 – “The spontaneous mistake or the mistake that is pure in intention should be merely admonished; but the intentional mistake must be punished. At least, it should be thrown against the dust of one’s sandals, as Jesus Christ taught. Out of this, the act of endorsement, which is criminal even when disguised as GESTURE OF TOLERANCE, prevails.”

328 – “To talk about the Christ is easy, but to imitate the Christ is for who does not fear crucifixion. One needs to have courage to KNOW, FEEL, SAY and DO what should be done, no matter the cost.”

329 – “If everybody saw what the mercenaries of religion carry under their feigned clothing and formulistic gestures, certainly the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE would quickly triumph. Unfortunately, appearances live on the outside and the sad realities hide in the inward. Yet, no one shall ever flee from the DIVINE JUSTICE, because before IT, titles and paraments will melt.”

330 – “Never forget to knock at the DOORS OF HEAVEN to obtain from Heaven the desired Graces; but never forget to knock at the doors of yourself, to know how to apply them. Who does not know how to share with his brothers, it is because he has never learned how to obtain from God. As the Father is not usurious, neither should be His sons!”

331 – “The spirits that are for a period of probation or apprenticeship in lower realms do not use pagan idolatries and mercenaries; the High Spirits, Filters of the Creator, do not use them at all either; but those who pilgrim through the lower human worlds make the big mistakes of superstition, and of the most compromising acts of simulation.”

332 – “Summary of the Sublime Doctrine: GOD IS SPIRIT AND TRUTH AND SO HE WANTS HIS SONS TO BECOME. Meditate, son of God, and you will find in this short sentence, all the WISDOM and all the PURITY. Nevertheless, remember that the one who is in the phase of discussions is not in the phase of great accomplishments. Take time and favor conditions if you really want to help to progress.”

333 – “Men may present costumes, rituals and scapulars, feigned clothing and thousands of religionist simulations, and with that, they may delude other men, passing as authorities on things of spirit; but they will never be able to hide their own HEART and their own BRAIN from GOD. And all the formalisms and formulisms, with which they have betrayed the Law of God and the Divine Example of the Christ, one day will fully fall in their CONSCIENCE, for them to answer for the crimes committed.”

Who presents himself before the Divine Justice, poor of formulistic resources and rich in GOOD DEEDS, will find joy in the Kingdom of Light and Glory; but who presents himself full of religionist maneuvers and empty of GOOD DEEDS, will end up in the places of weeping and gnashing of teeth.

In the spiritual world, in the withdrawal places, this is known: thousands of spirits come back in depressing conditions concerning spiritual pays, because they have been so much reading superficial books, mediocre little stories and narratives. They have forgotten that the Law of God and the Model Christ constitute the Two Faithful Witnesses, over which no one will pass, and these thousands of spirits become full of empty words and empty of essential deeds.

No one will give accounts to men or human institutions and statutes; God, only God rewards each one according to his DEEDS! Be careful that no one deceives you, because God wants PURITY and WISDOM, not paganism and idolatries!

Wisdom of Infinity and Eternity is represented in four very simple words: GOD, TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. What other words or readings could explain these ones with absolute rigor?

This duty summarizes all: OBEY GOD, DO GOOD TO YOUR BROTHERS AND ACHIEVE THE CHRISTIC GRADE AS SOON AS POSSIBLE.

Between the Father and His sons, the LAW OF HARMONY rules, moving Justice to reward each one according to his DEEDS.

Among brothers, LOVE rules, LOVE that confers PEACE and HAPPINESS facilitating the progress, with fewer drawbacks.

Among the different Planes of Life, the Revelation, the Ministry of Holy Spirit rules, that carries out the duty of warning, illustrating and consoling. The Revelation functions in worlds and inter-worlds, and very unfortunate is the one who blasphemers against It!

No one should invent MODES OF BELIEVING, because it is abominable before God, whose Laws are ETERNAL, PERFECT and IMMUTABLE, being Self-Sufficient, with no need of human advocacies or patronizing.

The Matter should be used with due respect, but never adored; the spirit that adores the matter commits an abominable act, because he dishonors himself as spirit, as superior one made by God.

The son should do his part, because the part of God is God's own duty; it is above all human cogitations.

The ESSENCIAL SPIRITISM will never be an amount of human formulas; unfortunately, despotic groupings, which will rise, believing they are judges and controllers of their brothers, will fabricate such monkeyshines.

GOD, TRUTH, LOVE, VIRTUE. These four words define the ESSENCIAL SPIRITISM. What books or men define them to the infinite?

The son of God who comes to know that the Spiritism is the school of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE will never be slave of institutions or human statutes; and, with that, he has assumed enormous responsibility, because who is able to know and feel more before God will have to bear worthy fruit by example before the world.

And remember, son of God, that the incarnation is, little or much, a box of surprises for all those who are subject to it. Do, then, the GOOD, so that these surprises will be in your favor. So we wish.

**XXI****CAN YOU ANSWER?**

1 – What does THE IMMORTAL CODE represent, as doctrinal summary?

2 – If religion, in decent sense, is the job of reuniting with God in the Inner Temple, can it be achieved out of Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue?

3 – Can who dogmatize about men and books be ready to advance towards the TRUTH YET UNKNOWN, from the ONES ALREADY KNOWN?

4 – Jesus stated that Father is Spirit and Truth and so He wishes His sons to become; can you answer why this assertion is the most perfect of all that has been said?

5 – Why is the man with no religion very unfortunate, and the man who dies slave of one religion much more unfortunate?

6 – Why should we flee from the man of only one book?

7 – Are there men and books that are able to talk ABSOLUTELY about the ABSOLUTE DIVINE WISDOM?

8 – Why do the words God, Truth, Love and Virtue represent the Divine part, which is Eternal, Perfect and Immutable, and also the part of the sons of God, which is relative and subject to the respective wills?

9 – Why does God give according to production and not according to what the individual knows?

10 – Why were the practices, so-called spiritist, esoteric until Jesus Christ, and started to become public after Jesus Christ?

11 – Why should the study of the Spiritist Doctrine start with chapters one, two, four, seven, ten and nineteen of the BOOK OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES?

12 – Why did Kardec say nothing about the teachings mentioned above, that is, why did Kardec not finish the restorer work in that incarnation?

13 – Why, in chapters twelve, thirteen and fourteen of the FIRST LETTER TO CORINTHIANS, does Paul teach about mediumistic gifts, and about how to get together to cultivate the generalization of REVELATION?

14 – May there be Gospel where there is blasphemy against Revelation?

15 – Why are the TEN COMMANDMENTS and the CHRIST just TRUTHFUL?

16 – If it is the TRUTH that sets you free, as the LAW and the CHRIST teach, the two witnesses of God before Humanity, because they are not slaves of men and books, institutions or human statutes, what are you doing, being religionist and sectarian, that is, slave of little treachery groups and little formulas invented by man?

17 – Will, one day, some instructor come to say all about the INFINITE TRUTH OF GOD?

18 – If each spirit is a Christ or United in preparation, that is, a Divine Word in elaboration, and only by WISDOM and LOVE this can be achieved, why do spirits apply to religionist externalisms or idolatrous and retardatory formulisms?

19 – Is talking about the LAW and the CHRIST, to live according to the LAW and the CHRIST?

20 – Why was the Communicability of Spirits, Angels or Souls prodigal in the OLD TESTAMENT, and generalized in the NEW TESTAMENT?

21 – How many mediumistic phenomena are told in the Bible?

22 – Why and what for did Jesus have the Legions of Angels or Spirits ascending and descending upon him?

23 – What does chapter two of the BOOK OF ACTS represent, between BEFORE and AFTER the Christ?

24 – What does the Pentecost represent to Spiritism, that is, to the Church of Restored Way?

25 – Why did Jesus prophesize that the restoration would have to be carried out by Elijah, when he came back?

26 – What does the Baptism of the Holy Spirit or Revelation represent before the so-called Great Beginners, that is, the secret or initiatic fraternity of antiquity?

27 – If Jesus were not the Celestial Responsible for opening the doors of Initiatic Cenacles to people in general, who would come to be?

28 – Having Jesus been summoned to take part in the Christic Community that directs the Planetary System, who has taken over the post of Terrestrial Planetary Director?

29 – Does respect to Spiritual Hierarchy means that one should be judged, as being special before the Creator and His Divine Laws?

30 – Why do LOVE approximate and the exaltation drive away spirits of different evolutive grades?

31 – Why, as from the middle of XXI century, will Earthly Humanity face the Era of Truthfulness, of the Truth that Sets You Free, without caring about any religionisms or sectarianisms?

32 – Why will the first cycle of the second middle age be a bit more or less from the middle of the XXI century to the LX century?

33 – Do Christic Perfection and Celestial Jerusalem mean the same thing?

34 – What does it mean, to get into the powers of Divine Ubiquity by evolution?

35 – Why will not everyone inherit the Earth of future cycles?

36 – What is the Law of Interplanetary Migrations, and what does It do?

37 – Regarding the entrance to the second middle age, what does chapter fourteen of the Apocalypse represent?

38 – Why, in the Truthful Era, are the sons of God going to trust the noble actions among brothers, leaving aside the ritualisms and idolatrous plots forever?

39 – Why do religionist or idolatrous practices harm the walk of the spirits towards LOVE and WISDOM?

40 – Why do the fools trust in idolatrous commerce or badly disguised paganism and do not trust in TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE?

41 – Why do the great and more evolved Spirits want love and not exaltation?

42 – Why do the traders of idolatries try to separate God and the great Spirits from Humanity?

43 – Why does it matter to be AWARE and not BELIEVER?

44 – Why does KNOWLEDGE dispense with FAITH?

45 – Why does CERTAINTY dispense with HOPE?

46 – Why does GOODNESS dispense with CHARITY or ALMS?

47 – Why do lucidity of brain and sweetness of heart shock the religionisms and clerical artifices?

48 – Why will no apocalyptic prophecy be left without fulfillment?

49 – Why is the ETERNAL GOSPEL the last message to the Earthly humanity?

50 – Why is THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST the book of Divine Messengery?

51 – Why will no one achieve the Christic Grade or the Grade of United with the Divine Father without settling practical accounts with the IMMORTAL CODE?

52 – Why does God have no special sons and no one is special before Him?

53 – Why do all spirits start looking for Divine Father outward and end up uniting with Him in the Inward Temple?

54 – Why was Jesus introduced as Divine Model before the Earthly Humanity?

55 – Why is Christ a Grade, and everyone will have to achieve It?

56 – Why is the Christic Grade impersonal, and a spirit represents it before a Humanity in evolutive process?

57 – Why, existing or being, a son of God is obliged to be in some place, in some way, doing something and for some purpose?

58 – Why is the part of God eternal, perfect and immutable?

59 – Why should we watch out our relative free will?

60 – Why are we obliged to be in our own cause judges?

61 – Why is chapter 22 of the Apocalypse, the greatest in Western Bible?

62 – Why is TRUTH more than SCIENCE?

63 – Why is LOVE more than PHILOSOPHY?

64 – Why is VIRTUE more than RELIGION?

65 – Why do retardatory spirits usually become fanatics for some of the Great Figures and for one or another of the Bibles, instead of acknowledging that the ABSOLUTE TRUTH will never be explained by any man, through any book, because it is something infinitely intimate, which only the spirit will get to know and enjoy, when, one day, he gets there in Spirit and Truth, and only to himself may he know and enjoy It, once It will never be translatable externally?

66 – Why does not the ABSOLUTE TRUTH fit in men, books, religions, human institutions or statutes?

67 – Have you, son of God, ever felt divinely united with God in the Inner Temple and in the Infinite, linked to the infinite Creation, therefore, feeling yourself above factious and ridiculous religionist manias?

68 – Where do the divisionisms that have so much harmed the christification of souls come from?

69 – Why are caricature men those who resort to feign clothing, formalisms and formulisms, enigmatic rituals and manias, labels and titles, under spiritual pretexts, or trying to be what they are not?

70 – Who does see brains and hearts in secret, to reward according to the good or bad deeds?

71 – Why does the time come, and the time is now, when the FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH can and must be known by everyone, without the interference of clergies and despotic low politicians and groups?

72 – What does, taking possession of the knowledge of the FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH, which will generate the DOCTRINAL UNITY, mean to earthly Humanity?

73 – How far can you, brother reader, understand THE IMMORTAL CODE?

74 – Who did the IMMORTAL CODE give the grant of the owner of the TRUTH?

75 – Who is between the Divine Father and each of His son, if not the DIVINE JUSTICE?

76 – If you state that the FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH is self-sufficient, why are you slave of human simulations, enigmas and insolence, credulous or incredulous?

77 – Who will take care of your destiny, brother reader, when you leave the flesh, if not the Divine Justice? And what other factor could recommend you, if not the practiced good deeds?

78 – Many intend to be masters of Doctrine, but, in truth, who does say that their brains and hearts have been working according to the Divine Order?

79 – Why is it easier to conquer the outer world?

80 – Why will no one be able to awaken the Kingdom of God for others?

81 – In the work of restoration of the Church of the Way of the Truth, Elijah gave cornmeal to the chicks, cracked corn to the young chickens and whole grains to the adult chickens, through three incarnations. What were these lives and works?

82 – If the FOUNTAINHEAD OF THE TRUTH is by God, above miracles, mysteries, human institutions or statutes, why are the embryonic spirits given to religious, sectarian and exclusivist fanaticisms, and to the manias of armed fraternity, based on titles and other pretentiousness?

83 – Why, as the Model Christ taught, will many clamor Lord! Lord!, and the Lord will repel them?

84 – Does adopting a creed mean getting the right to pass over the Law of God?

85 – Does the Divine Justice give each one, because he is son of God, or according to his deeds?

86 – What is COSMIC CONSCIENCE?

87 – What is ANIMA CONSCIENCE?

88 – Why do many present to the spiritual world, equipped with titles and religionist recommendations, and are put aside, and those who long for doing all the GOOD possible, trying not to do the EVIL to the neighbor are welcomed with great joy?

89 – And if the Divine Justice were of titles and appearances, would It be Divine Justice?

90 – Except from the hierarchic evolutive difference, is there any other fundamental difference among the sons of God?

91 – Why were big pieces of information about life out of the flesh given only as from XX century?

92 – Why are many, those who look DOWN and BACKWARDS, and few, those who look FORWARDS and UPWARDS?

93 – How will the earthlings think about the DOCTRINAL UNITY, in ten, twenty, thirty, two hundred or five hundred thousand years?

94 – Why, up to now, before entering the second middle age, has Humanity been surrendering to fanaticisms, because of the teachings of some ten Great Instructors?

95 – Does THE FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH depend on the Great Instructors or do they depend on IT?

96 – Who does serve the neighbor in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE does a favor for someone?

97 – Why did the Great Instructors call themselves just Masters of Doctrine?

98 – Why did not Jesus even accept the title of GOOD?

99 – Why, in the ambit of Creation and Ruling Laws, do the crimes derive from abuses and not from uses?

100 – If God is not special for anyone, why do certain men consider themselves special before Him, to the point of committing horrible crimes?

101 – What is the supreme duty of the son of God?

102 – How can be developed the latent DIVINE VIRTUES?

103 – Why is there an inner God to be developed?

104 – How can this be hastened, and with much less sufferings?

105 – At what point of the climbing is earthly humanity?

106 – Why will the end of the second millennium be full of terrible tragedies?

107 – What does it mean to enter in the period: A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH?

108 – Have you read Chapters 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22 of the Apocalypse?

109 – Will the ignorance be able to solve the fundamental problems of the son of God?

110 – There is a Divine Program for the Spirit and Matter, Worlds and Humanities; have you managed to know it, for your own sake?

111 – Why did Moses and Jesus have unmistakable commitments?

112 – What do the Law of God, the Model Word and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit mean?

113 – Why will the enemies of the Three Fundamental Factors of the Doctrine of God be crushed by the Divine Justice?

114 – What are the reasons for the apocalyptic tragedies at the end of the second millennium?

These are the reasons: God has sent a Doctrine Based on the Three Doctrinal Factors, which are not of human fabrication; and clericalisms, sectarianisms, morbid factionisms,

isms and more isms have corrupted, deviated and blasphemed all things. In the place of Fundamental Initiatic Truth, they have put lies, idolatrous trading of clothing and clownish gestures, reverences to wood, stone, plaster and stupid dogmas, and ridiculous rituals, etc. They have deviated from Biblical-Prophetic Truths to cover their idolatrous shady business, and their low political despotisms. They have hidden the biblical texts from people, or given them false interpretations to guarantee their interests in stomach, pocket, sex, prides, vanities and other worldliness.

Great Figures have been in the flesh – Ramah, Orpheus, Hermes, Buddhas, Zoroaster, Krishna, Lao-Tse, Manu, Pythagoras – delivering teachings that no one has the right to ignore.

However, in the bosom of such great Instructor Figures called Great Beginners, AN ESSENCIAL DOCTRINE emerges, DOCTRINE delivered by Moses and Jesus, whose TEACHINGS and whose GRACES have always been in the World subject to all sorts of adulterations, corruptions and falsities, etc.

Moses has reincarnated as John the Baptist, and Melquisedeque as Jesus, to restore the Divine Doctrine of Behavior, the one that teaches about the Principle or God; His Unpolluted Justice; His Gifts distributed to His sons; His Irrevocable 10 Commandments; and His Angels, His Messenger Spirits, those Gabriels that form in the Bible, from Genesis to the Apocalypse.

With the work of John the Baptist and Jesus, all the flesh, the Human Crowd of the Planet, would accomplish the Divine Civilization that God had promised by the Nazarite, Prophet, Seer or Medium Isaiah.

By virtue of the atrocious deviations, of lies that the professional religious men put in the PLACE OF THE DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH, the result was not what God wanted and wants for the Humanity, as the book of Isaiah registers in chapter 11.

And what is the price of prevarication, of bestiality?

The price of the falsities that are put in the PLACE OF THE DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH is the terrible fire deluge, the atomic war, all that the Apocalypse registers for before the end of the second millennium, in chapters 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22. Everything will be deeply shaken on the Earth. And wherever there is a traitor of the Divine Teachings, the Divine Justice will place the due suffering, which will be effectively capable of making him lose his peaceful sleep ...

Who remains after the punishments, a third out of the living ones, will never turn out to be a traitor of the Principle or God, His Justice, His Divine Spiritual Gifts, His Irrevocable 10 Commandments, and remember, His Angels, that means Messenger Spirits, the Gabriels from the whole Bible, from Genesis to the Apocalypse, the deliverers of Teachings, Warnings and Graces of God, the so-called Miracles, the Glorious Signs and Biblical Prodigies.

Holy Spirit has never been a third part of God, nor a communicating spirit, nor symbol of good spirits. In the nineteenth century, women and men were used to fabricate catechisms, compilations and codifications, and for the lack of better knowledge, they have made serious mistakes of interpretation about numberless concepts, and about the realities of the spirits' world. As until the passage of the Model Word through the flesh, many truths remained to be told, it is important to examine the Scriptures and to know how much examining the Scriptures matters, in view of the past, of the current apocalyptic moment, and of what it is promised in it to happen. As the chapters of the Apocalypse are three times inverted, read it in this order – chapters 10, 11, 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22. Who strains to be TRUTHFUL, beyond religionisms, sectarianisms and human parties will certainly find the TRUTH.

No one will escape from the responsibility of having known this Divine Message; because the Law of God, the Meaning of the Model Word, and the documentary about the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships, will never depend on any men to be what they are – FROM DIVINE ORIGIN.

Under all kinds of incoherent pretexts, the Doctrine, sent by God, has been betrayed; This one, that is the HOLY PLACE mentioned in the Apocalypse, has been trampled by continual mistakes of incarnates and discarnates. The Divine Program does not change, no one will bring another Law of God, and there will not be another Model Word and Modeler, or substitutes for the Gifts of The Holy Spirit, Charismas or Mediumships.

God does not create anything, but EMANATES FROM HIMSELF; everything that IS includes GOD ESSENTIAL and GOD MANIFESTED THROUGH EMANATION. Everything derives from the ESSENTIAL ONE and everything returns, at last, to the ESSENTIAL ONE. This is the truth about the Spirit and the Matter, the Worlds and Humanities. DIVINE MONISM, the SCIENCE OF UNITY, is the Doctrine that will prevail.

As in God everything is ETERNAL, PERFECT and IMMUTABLE, the factor Free Will is not in Him. Everything is already ETERNALLY ARBITRATED on principle. But men will have to deal with Free Will. At least remember that the little child lacks all kinds of care because he is powerless... But also remember that after growing up, he begins to become arrogant against God and against everything... But remember that all the arrogant and non-arrogant people die one day before the world, to face the Divine Justice!

The two fundamental duties of the SON OF GOD: the first one is to know that he must develop the Inner God, or Latent Divine Virtues, until he returns as Total One or God in God; the second one is to know how to use the incarnations, because out of this law no one will manage to fulfill anything in terms of self-divinization. Struggling against the Divine Designations is a work of ignorant or crazy individuals. And to know how to act better, in order to develop the Inner God more quickly, study what was the Doctrine of the Truth sent by God to His sons through Moses and Jesus:

Mosicism and Christianity are equal in prophetic or mediumistic nature; what a son of God does not deserve before the Divine Justice, through his decent behaviors, he will never deserve by wearing clownish clothing, deceptive or simian

gestures, fraudulent or hypocritical rituals, any believers' hysterical petty speeches, or enslavement to ridiculous dogmas. It is also important to say that the mistakes, the false interpretations, the concealment of biblical texts, and the fact that the makers of compilations and codifications did not deal with the Book of Acts, the Epistles, the IRREVOCABLE APOCALYPSE, really damage the work of the RESTORATION OF DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH. (Not to mention the criminal contradicting works, with Apostles against Jesus, and Jesus against Apostles... and all against the New Testament, for also being against the Promises of the Old Testament... besides the number of low, mediocre and syrupy literature that fabricates disciples of false science and of false humbleness).

Who reads the BOOK OF ACTS gets to know that the Model Christ has came to fulfill God's promise about the Spread of Revelation or Generalization of the Revelation; and Who reads the chapters twelve, thirteen and fourteen of Paul's First Letter to the Corinthians, gets to know how the Christ's followers used to hold their spiritist sessions, or how they used to make the Baptism of Spirit. This goes through the eyes of intelligent and honest individuals; and with the stupid and dishonest ones, we have nothing in common ...

As Rome, the City of the Seven Hills, had corrupted the Sublime Doctrine of The Way of the Truth that Sets You Free, established upon the Law of God, the Divine Modeling of Jesus Christ and the Generalized Revelation, it was important to have the REPLACEMENT OF THE THINGS. This was the task delegated to Prophet Elijah, and Jesus had spoken about it, and everything started with John Huss, and it was not, as it could not be concluded, as well as Kardec with the unfinished Codification. The Moral of the Codification is complete because it is the restoration of the Christic Message, but the instructive side still owes to the evolutive factor.

Kardec has not gone into the Book of Acts, the Epistles and the Apocalypse, because the Spirit of the Truth did not allow him to, for this would imply telling truths that the time could not bear, unless one wanted to cause a new pool of blood and the truncation of what was then possible to do. However,

in Brasil of the twentieth century, we have proceeded the re-storing task, in terms of Consolidation of the Restoration, leaving instructions and works, extensive to future millenniums.

Try to read and understand what God promised about that in the Apocalypse, chapters 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22, and for before the end of the second millennium:

1 – True Doctrinal Restoration, which presents the biblical documentary.

2 – Delivery of the Eternal Gospel, promised in the Apocalypse, chapter 14.

3 – Planetary Directory of that with Iron Scepter, mentioned in chapters 12 and 19.

Know that the Earth did not exist, and the Infinite and the Eternity were already full of Galaxies and Humanities, and countless Christs, whose hierarchies hovered over your very relative Messengers of God, the Absolute Principle.

Sons of God, understand forever that the Truth, the Justice and the Power are emanated from God, seeing that at the most, His more hierarchized sons fulfill only delegated tasks.

That is why the Model Word said, on the cross, these exemplary words of obediences:

“Father, everything is fulfilled”.

“Father, in Your hands, I yield up my spirit”.

Until the passage through the flesh of the Exemplary Word, character lived by Jesus, who was the same Planetary Constructor Word, everything was this way: “I have yet many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now”.

In the beginning of His Messianic Life, Jesus warned: “The Doctrine I preach is the Father’s, not mine”.

Jesus did not use the Greek word “EKKLESIA”, that means reunion of people, but the expression FATHER’S DOCTRINE. Remember that reunions of men mean one thing, and FATHER’S DOCTRINE means something infinitely different!

In the course of His Messianic Work, He also stated: “Because the Son of man came for the sheep that strayed from Israel”.

What is the Doctrine of God, from which Israel diverted or strayed?

Which Doctrine did Jesus come to take the Chosen People back to?

Moses and Jesus were not more than Messengers of God, or deliverers of Teachings and Graces of God. Deceitful men are those who corrupted and have been corrupting, diverting ... misleading the sons of God ...

Whether men want or not, the most important historic-planetary fact in all History of Humanity will be carried out at the end of the second millennium; and Brasil is the central meeting point of the most significant apocalyptic facts.

Brasil is, from rediscovered Atlantis, the Country that will most inherit the obligation of providing the beginning of the post-deluge or post-atomic war Civilization, that is, the apocalyptic era called A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, which is the beginning of the second evolutive half of the Planet and the Humanity. In order to head Humanity towards the Doctrinal or Divine Truth, it is necessary to know what It is. And to know what the Doctrine of the Truth is, it is necessary to know how to read the Bible, because it presents the DIVINE TEACHING, from Genesis to the Apocalypse.

After the apocalyptic tragedies, reducing the living to a third, there will be a nearly new beginning of everything; and the worthy sons of God will organize Cenacles, the Temples of Biblical-Prophetic Studies, because they know that, the biblical truths will not cease with the events of the end of the second millennium.

Blessed are those who are in accordance with the Divine Justice, incarnate or discarnate, because the terrible apocalyptic cleaning will not see labels, or labeled ones by men. And no one will bring other Law, nor will another Model Word come, nor will there be the third Spread of Spiritual Gifts.

(When people begin to live the Law, imitate the Model Word and nobly cultivate the Gifts, it will start ending the penitentiaries, prisons, sanatoriums, insane asylums, orphanages, and other appearances of SOCIAL BENEFITS ...)

(There is not either any press, television, radio or any other media, doctrinaire or profane, that stay with God, His Doctrine, or with Jesus, or with the Gospel, publishing or advertising

such biblical truths; they are linked to blasphemy, to the mundane interests in pocket, stomach, sex and other fanaticisms about more and more isms, that are in force in the place of the TRUTH).

At this very grave hour, THREE COMMANDS CONCENTRATE ALL THE SERVICES SUBORDINATE TO THE DOCTRINAL TRUTH, with all the resulting consequences, albeit in reference to these facts:

1 – John the Evangelist, the apostle, by virtue of being the Prophet who, guided by John the Baptist, delivered the Apocalypse, commands the Doctrinal Service; the Prayer of the Apostles contains the Biblical-Prophetic Spirit. It is the whole biblical teaching exposed in one Prayer. Reading it and meditating on it is very important;

2 – Luke, the Physician Apostle, has been appointed to be the commander of Medical Services, whether in the spiritual realms in need of such services, or together with the incarnates; the Prayer to Bezerra de Menezes is complete on this subject;

3 – Major Mary has been appointed to command the Helping Services or the Removal of the suffering Spirits, from the sub-crust, threshold and the atmosphere bands, or from the incarnates. When the Divine Justice orders, Mary guides the Rescuer Legions in this respect. Study the Prayer to Mary, meditate on its intelligence, because it derives from God.

John the Baptist and Jesus has not written; and after them, over two hundred have written about them; and from 380 to 410 the Vulgate was made, where so many opinions were put as BIBLICAL or EVANGELICAL TRUTHS. They took what they should not take. They put what they should not put. They interpreted the way they wanted, betraying the TRUTHFUL BIBLICAL TEACHINGS, compelling concepts, in behalf of the interests of pocket, stomach, sex, prides and vanities of the religious dealers. There are differences between what Jesus said and what others said ... but who makes everything as a mean of living out or trade, will never want to know this!...

THE LAW OF GOD IS THE KEY OF EVERYTHING, because no one lives without the duty of BEHAVIOR, towards the Principle or God and his fellowman. It is then that the other TWO

FACTORS OF THE DOCTRINE SENT BY GOD appear. Each one should study carefully the Meaning of the Model Word and the Grace of the Mediumistic Gifts, called Gifts of the Holy Spirit, which make the communicability of the Angels easy, that mean Messenger Spirits (what the Bible abundantly testifies).

All the Relative Spiritual Powers are under the Law of God, by virtue of the Unpolluted Divine Justice. If Jesus were the gratuitous savior of somebody else, he would not speak this way about the Law of God. Study the last words of Jesus on the cross, which were of ABSOLUTE SUBORDINATION TO GOD, OR HIS DIVINE JUSTICE, which means to be to the Law of God. No Great Instructor venerated God through words and acts, more than Moses and Jesus. Out of the Law, no one testifies the respect to the Will of the Principle or God.

To those who are interested in fulfilling God's Will, instead of listening to some incarnates and discarnates' mistakes, we recommend studying what Jesus teaches, in Luke, 12, 10.

The Spiritual Gifts are given by God so that there may be the exchange between the two planes of life, and so that God, through His Angels, that simply mean Messenger Spirits, delivers Teachings and Multiple Graces.

As for the Guardian Angels, God totally teaches you at the time of the crucifixion of Jesus. Learn with God in Luke 22, 43, who warns:

**"AND AN ANGEL WHO COMFORTED HIM, APPEARED FROM HEAVEN".**

And the Bible, from Genesis to the Apocalypse, is full of MESSENGER ANGELS, of Messenger Spirits. And the Model Word clearly says in Matthew, chapter 22, that, at the RESURRECTION, which means DISCARNATION, those who are worthy will be LIKE ANGELS FROM HEAVEN!...

The Patriarchs did everything, as ANGELS had instructed them!

Moses did everything, as the Angel of the Bush, JEHOVAH, ordered him!

Jesus warned, in the beginning of His messianic life: "**You shall see the angels ascending and descending upon the man's Son!**"

And the Same Jesus, after the crucifixion, guided His Followers for many years, until the TESTAMENTARY WRITINGS were ready!

And John the Evangelist, the Seer from Patmos, had in the ANGEL OR MESSENGER Moses, Elijah or John the Baptist, the Reporter of the Apocalypse. Because John the Evangelist was simply the seer and the scribe of the Apocalypse!

(Many deceitful indoctrinators ask to throw the Bible away, saying that it is of no use; however, to deal with the Law of God, the Exemplary Word, the documentary about the Mediumistic Gifts, and the Promises of the Apocalypse, the Bible is the only REAL AUTHORITY. The rest, that turns around the world, coming from incarnates and discarnates, either is good because TESTIFIES THE BIBLE, or is a real pile of scabrous, fetid corruptions, nasty contradictions, rotten lowness, boresome discourses that fabricate fools. Truthfully, apart from what really testifies the Biblical-Prophetic truths, very little use is made of the large number of speeches in the literature, that venture to speak about the BIBLICAL-PROPHETIC TRUTHS).

Who does compare what Jesus promises in the chapters 14, 15 and 16 of the Gospel by John the Evangelist, with what it is in the mentioned chapters in the Book of Acts of the Apostles? Moses left the First Baptism of Gifts, and the Model Word never promised any Consoler for twenty centuries later! ...

If Remarkably Gifted Figures and the Angels or Messenger Spirits of God were taken out of the Bible, it would be surely annihilated.

Understand that, after the cleanings foreseen by Jesus and the Apocalypse, when the Sheep of God remain, that time foreseen in chapter 21 of the Apocalypse, the exchanges between the two planes of life will be substantially increased. Refer Isaiah, chapter 11.

And the level of sanctity of the remainders will also result in avoiding carnivorousness. Because the vibratory content of the animal meats seriously damage the human vibratory level, that is, it goes against the sublimation of the Mediumistic gifts in general, mainly the Clairvoyance, the most Graceful one, that will be in force in the future evolutive cycles, for them infuse the two planes of life of the sons of God, allowing intense fraternal behavior, generating the Divine Civilization, since WITHOUT DIVINE BEHAVIOR, NO ONE WILL DEVELOP THE INNER GOD, THE LATENT DIVINE VIRTUES IN SHORTER TIME AND WITH LESS SUFFERING, IN AND OUT OF THE FLESH.

The most sublime Gift of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships is the Clairvoyance, when someone is endowed with it in high level, with the possibility of probing the most divinized spirits, the most expressive heavens, the spiritual regions where the Principle or God unveils His Divine Virtues, His Divinely Dazzling Glories.

Everybody has God, the SPIRIT AND TRUTH, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent, in his spiritual depth. And He awaits each son to DEVELOP THE INNER GOD, towards the respective TOTAL UNION, so what derives from the DIVINE CRUCIBLE, to the DIVINE CRUCIBLE will return, TOTALLY. And if the son of God deserves, because he IS WITH THE DOCTRINE OF GOD, he will have the Angelic or Messenger Legions, over him as the Model Word had. But out of the Law, of the Model Word and of the noble cultivation of the Grace of the Consoling Charisms, this will never be possible. Refer the Apocalypse, chapter 22.

Think over the Principle or God, His Justice, His Gifts, His Commandments and Holy Angels or Messenger Spirits, which will make one live – ONE GOD, ONE TRUTH, ONE DOCTRINE and the way of the SACRED FINALITY TO BE ACHIEVED.

## The Conclusion of the Restoration

Hail Sublime Doctrine of The Way,  
With transcendental initiating roots,  
Established by God, with Divine fondness,  
And watered by holy ancestral masters.

They are Ramas, Buddhas, Vedas, and the Hermes,  
Orpheus and Zoroaster, initiating multitudes,  
Krishna and Pythagoras, shaking defenseless,  
They are Divine Lights, lighting up hidden corners.

Of the Sacred Events, however,  
Moses lifts up an inflaming call,  
It's John the Baptist who points the Holy Model,  
To be known as the Divinizing Word.

In the Model Christ, the synthesis is His Law,  
Moral, Love and Generalized Revelation,  
Grace from Heaven given to the human flock,  
A promise is fulfilled, a flag is unfurled.

Rome stands out in patent corruption,  
Insulting the Consoler, imposing simulations,  
Maneuvering inquisition, considers itself permanent,  
Sowing ignorance, it darkens generations.

Elijah, the restorer returns, Jesus said ...  
He is Kardec, and stops before restoring all things,  
Acts, Epistles, and the Apocalypse are not included,  
However, he warns, and says he must reincarnate.

The intelligent and honest ought to comprehend,  
Who from the Biblical-Prophetic hovers in due place,  
What pharisaisms spring forth, seeking to deter  
The conclusion of the task, promised by God.

## XXII

### THE SUMMARY OF THE WHOLE WISDOM

1 – After recognizing One Divine Origin for everything and everybody,

2 – It is important to recognize that the son-spirit holds, in potential, all the Divine Virtues,

3 – And he must develop them thoroughly, in order to become Total United, or Spirit and Truth, just as the Principle is.

In order to define this simple reality, the Word has taught: "The Kingdom of God is inside each one, and never comes from the outside or with outer signs".

If the fabricators of religions, clergies, sectarianisms and morbid factionisms did not teach people to divert from the Divine Truths, everything would already be in other spiritual levels and the terrible expiatory events would not weigh over the Humanity at the end of this second millennium.

Who does want to study and live the Law of God?

Who does want to study and live the meaning of the Model Word and Modeler?

Who does want to study and nobly cultivate what the biblical texts teach about the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charismas or Mediumships?

PRAYERS ARE MENTAL AND EMOTIONAL INSTRUMENTS WITH PURPOSES SUCH AS REQUEST, PRAISE, OR GIVE THANKS, WHETHER IT IS TO GOD, CHRIST OF PLANETS, THEIR SYSTEMS OR GALAXIES, OR TO ANGELS, THAT IS, THE MESSENGER SPIRITS OF GOD, AS THE BIBLE SO THOROUGHLY TEACHES.

THE MOST IMPORTANT THING IS NOT TO PRAY A LOT, BUT TO HAVE MERIT, AND TO CONSIDER, AT THE TIME OF PRAYING, WHETHER ONE IS IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE COMMANDMENTS OF THE LAW OF GOD.

CONCERNING GOD, HE IS IN THE DEEP INWARD OF EVERYTHING AND EACH ONE, AND AS JESUS WARNED US, BEFORE A REQUEST IS MADE, HE KNOWS THE NEEDS OF HIS SONS... THERE IS NO MERIT OUT OF THE CLEANSING OF THE CONSCIENCE!

THE CELESTIAL ARMIES, THE ANGELICAL LEGIONS, ARE SERVANTS OF GOD, NOT JUDGES OF GOD, AND WILL NEVER BE SLAVES TO CONTRIVANCES OR FORMALISTIC BORING TALK FABRICATED BY MEN.

## GOD

I Am the Absolute Essence, I Am Arch-Natural,  
Omniscient and Omnipresent, I Am the Universal Mind,  
I Am the Original Cause, I Am the Omnipotent Father,  
I Am Distinct and I Am the Whole, I Am Ambivalent.

I Am Outside and Inside, I Am Above and Below,  
I Am the Whole and the Part, I Am who encompasses everything,  
By being the Divine Essence, I also Reveal Myself Creation,  
And I Breathe in My Work, being both the Whole and the Fraction.

I Am in your depths, always Maintaining you,  
Because I Am your Existence, your Reason for Being,  
And I Speak in your inward, and also in your exterior,  
I Am in the brain and in the heart, because I Am the Lord.

Come, therefore, to My Temple, return hence to Me,  
I Am in you and in the Infinity, I Am the Principle and I Am the Finality,  
From My Mind you are sons, you will always be gods,  
And marching towards the Truth, you will destroy your crosses.

Do not surrender to mysteries, enigmas, and rituals,  
I want Truth and Virtue, none of "isms" and such,  
The Laws depart from Me, and when you grow up in Them,  
In My Facts you will grow up, to have My Glories.

I do not Come and I do not Go, I Am the Eternal and the Present,  
I Have Always Been and Always Will Be, in you, the Patent Divine Essence,  
Your presence is in Me, and I Want it full and grown,  
Above simulacra, glorifying in Me the Eternal Life.

Abandoning the retrograde and morbid guidings,  
That remind of idolatrous times and dusty paganism,  
Seek Me in the Inner Temple, in Virtue and Truth,  
And united with Me you will have, in Me, the Glory and the Freedom.

I Have Always Been, I Am and I Will Be in you, the Source of Mercy,  
Awaiting your Holiness, in the Integral Conscience,  
Because I do not want forms and slobber, but conscious sons,  
Collaborative sons of Mine, by the Union of Our Minds.

## Our Father of Eternity

Sacred Principle, Divine Emanating Spirit,  
Omniscient, Omnipresent and Omnipotent Father,  
Whose Fundamental Laws summarize the Love,  
The Divine Virtue that eternally caress.

Your Sacred Name is Holy in Essence,  
It releases the concepts of any man,  
And when man becomes good, by decency,  
He shall triumph with Love, because that is the Need.

Your Kingdom is Love, Intelligence and Glory,  
It is in the basis of each spirit.  
And, to develop It, man lives his history,  
As well teach, all the Testaments.

Your Will is Law above human concepts,  
It neither delays nor fails, but offers repairings,  
And, thus, everybody learns and performs precets,  
Moves up the Scale, and reaches Divine Echelons.

From hells and human heavens, being above,  
From times and places so human and relative,  
Everybody He invites, to give up of being blemish,  
Develop the Love, and be captive by the Glory.

Your bread is the Love, and from It Victory is made,  
Because that of the world goes by, it is only pilgrim,  
And who comes to know that, goes toward the Glory,  
That vibrational union, the Sacred Destiny.

In Your Justice, Harmony represents everything,  
In pain and torment, incites to repairing,  
Making of each one his own judge, as the Law sustains,  
Because it is from experience that the solution rises.

There are trials, not temptations... And they must be triumphed,  
And for everybody to know, You have sent Revelations,  
Telling that the Kingdom, nobody will achieve outside,  
Since lie, in the man, the Divine Equations.

In this manner, therefore, be your Laws accomplished,  
And Your sparks, which were emanated from You,  
In Truth growing, will become to be united,  
They shall be Your Words, accomplishing Holy Missions.

## Prayer to The Sacred Principle

Sacred Principle of the Universe!  
Divine Cause of All effects!  
Infinite are Your powers!  
Whole is Your Science!  
Grant me the power to reflect Your Divine Will.  
Grant me, Divine Father, the delegation of having power  
over evil spirits.  
Involve me, oh Infinite Power, in Your Graces and Virtues so  
that my will becomes the reflection of Your Divine Justice.  
Make of me, Absolute Lord, a vehicle of Your Infinite Love to  
those who deserve it!

## Our Father of Maturity

Our Father, who is the Heaven, Spirit and Truth and is in the  
innermost of everything and everybody,

Your name is Holy, and it is so for its own sake, and Your sons  
will acknowledge so, because the evolution will lead them to  
this.

Your Kingdom is of Truth, Love and Virtue, and everybody  
will achieve it inside himself through deeds, because it will  
not come through exterior signs.

Your Will will be done, and Your sons will become Spirit and  
Truth.

Your Bread represents all the Graces, and we render all the  
graces, trying to distribute them among our brothers.

In Knowledge, Certainty and Goodness, we shall forgive one  
another and shall turn the Earth into the Apocalyptic Celestial  
Jerusalem, where there will not be ignorant, tenebrous and  
suffering ones.

By being Yours the Kingdom, the Power and the Glory, so it  
will happen, as you have announced through the prophets,  
Your servants.

## Prayer to God

"Bless the Lord, you all his angels, that excel in strength, that keep his commandments, obeying to the voice of His word". Psalms 103, 20.

Emanating Principle, Omnipresent Father,  
Lord of All, and of Omnipotent Love,  
Who Emanates, Sustains, and Destines everything,  
Through Eternal, Perfect, and Divine Laws.

To You we pray for, Almighty Principle,  
Your Divine Graces, of Merciful Father,  
So that Your Holy Spirits, the Messengers,  
Of Your Divine Blessings, may become providers.

Providers of Peace and Health,  
Teaching the TRUTH, the LOVE, and the VIRTUE,  
So that, full of Lights, and very conscious,  
We live Your Simple and Omnipotent Laws.

In pain, grant us the fortitude,  
And for the hard trials, we triumph with nobility,  
So that, compensating faults we come to progress,  
Until we become Christ, in the time soon to come.

Lord, have mercy on weaknesses,  
On our failures, on these human uncertainties,  
Making Your Messengers, in their actuations,  
Warn and teach us, bringing plentiful consolation.

In Your Clemency, Divine Father, we await,  
And Your Power, for Your Messengers we pray,  
For attracting multitudes, instigate them to Your Way,  
TO THE TRUTH THAT SETS YOU FREE, having Your Christ as Guide.

Send Holy Messengers, oh God,  
For everybody knows, and for not having blemishes,  
Since to the Consoler You trusted Graces and Fortunes.  
The Support that we pray for You, for all creatures

## Our Father of Intelligence

Our Father who is the Heaven, Divine Plenitude, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent, the Origin, Sustaining and Destination of the Spirit and the Matter, the Worlds and Humanities;

Your Name is Holy, it is so for its own sake, above human choices, fortunate or not, and when Your sons develop their latent Divine Virtues, and become Spirit and Truth, as You are, on it they will be certain;

In Your Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent Kingdom, Truth, Love and Virtue rule, and because of Your Eternal, Perfect and Immutable Laws, Your sons will develop their latent Divine Virtues and, as Total United, they will enjoy Your Divine Glories, by being that the Sacred Finality of the Spirit;

Your Wish will be done, because the relativities of Your Own Manifestation, understand or not Your sons still unconscious, move the ways in the bosom of Your Absolute Determination;

Man, on Earth, does not survive solely on bread, and hopefully, nobody becomes selfish, usurping or spiritually blind until the point that, through their own fault, others should suffer misery, hunger and nakedness;

May Your sons, Sacred Principle, put aside stupid religions and sectarianisms, and really come to know the Truth and to practice the Good and, thus, cease to commit so many mistakes and so many crimes, for which they will have to respond until the last farthing;

As the Power, Justice and Glory prevail in Your Divine Omnipresence, make Lord that Your sons recognize and live, so that Earth soon becomes the Apocalyptic Celestial Jerusalem, free from ignorances, crimes and sufferings;

Because, Lord, only in this way Your Law will be lived, Your Exemplary Word will be known and imitated, and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, the Charisms or Mediumships will have complete prerogative so Your angelical legions or messengers can really execute the consoling task, producing wonderful signs, prodigies and healings.

## Christic Prayer

Sacred Principle of the Universe, that in Yourself You create, sustain, and destine. Lord of the Infinity, of the Laws, of lives and of virtues.

Sacred Primary Cause, where everything is, moves, and reaches the finality.

Divine Father, You who are the Foundation, the Support, the Light, and the Glory, guide our steps for being the Law our Way, for being the Love our Eternal Bread, for being the Grace our Imperishable Consolation.

God and Our Father who sent us the Model Christ, in order to Baptize in Revelation. To You we pray for, Lord, that it be extended over the Earth, because being it Your Word, it warns, illustrates, and consoles everybody.

Holy Father, fill the Earth with truthful and good prophets or mediums, so that everybody knows on the laws of Essence, Existence, Movement, Immortality, Evolution, Responsibility, Reincarnation, Revelation, Cosmic Habitation, and Sacred Finality to be achieved.

Sacred Principle, make Your Holy Messenger Spirits infuse this knowledge: that the Moral harmonizes and dignifies; that the Love sublimates and divinizes; that the Revelation warns, illustrates, and consoles; that the Wisdom confers authority; and that the Virtue synthesizes the union with Your Divine Will.

Endless Principle of the Cosmos impels us towards Perfect Knowledge, so that we can know correctly, think well, feel lovingly, and practice divinely.

As You are Spirit and Truth, whishing that Your sons become to be so, we pray for You, Divine Father, the necessary opportunities of work.

Keep us away, Lord, from all idolatries.

Free us, Holy Father, from the temptations of the world.

Give us, Lord, the strength to fight against iniquity.

Attract us, Lord, to the Kingdom of Truth, of Love, and of Virtue, Kingdom that is in the bosom of the worlds, forms, and transitions, therefore is above worlds, forms, and transitions.

Grant us, Divine Father, the Consciousness of Unity, so that we may feel and live the Harmonies of Infinity; and that, doing so, oh Holy Father, we will come to transform the Earth into the Celestial Jerusalem, Kingdom of Peace and Fortune, getting rid from the world, forever, the ignorance, darkness, and pain.

## The Prayer of the Divinists

I ask You for the Grace, God, of never sinning on purpose against the TEN COMMANDMENTS!

I ask You for the Grace, oh Sacred Principle, of never blaspheming on purpose against the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charismas, or Mediumships!

I ask You for the Grace, oh Divine Originating Cause, of never denying, in my deeds, the Divine Examples of Jesus!

I ask You for the Grace, Divine Father, of never neglecting face the Divine Promises contained in chapters 14, 19, 21, and 22, of the Apocalypse, the Book of the Forthcoming Events!

I ask You for the Grace, oh God, of never doubting of Your Holy Angels, the Messengers of Your Teachings and Deliverers of Your Divine Blessings!

At Last, Lord, I ask You for the Grace of never betraying myself for denying Your Existence, Your Infinite Power and the Sacred Destiny that You reserve for Your sons!

Note: For those who are in need of the Peace of God, of other Divine Helps, Illnesses or any other Solutions for Problems, should use the PRAYER OF THE DIVINISTS because it goes to God and His Messenger Spirits: The important thing is to make you to deserve it.

## Prayer to the Truth

"Give me, God or Divine Father, the power to know and live Your Doctrine; grant me, Lord, the Grace to become an example of conduct, an apostle of Your Sovereign Will, so that I can contribute to the triumph of the Truth that divinizes.

Put, Lord, the feeling of respect to Your Law, to the Model Christ You sent us, and to the noble cultivation of the Spiritual Gifts, in the hearts of Your sons, for not lacking to them the consoling communication with the Angels or Messenger Spirits. Put in their hearts the regret for the committed deviations and the desire of tracking the Doctrine of Truth, Love and Virtue.

Lord, make them understand once and for all, that making the Truth their Religion is the only way to avoid suffering, the only way to develop the Internal God, the Latent Divine Virtues, in less time".

## Prayer to Jesus Christ

Jesus, Divine Friend, Word of the Eternal, we pray for You the assistance of messenger legions.

Synthesis of all Truths, as the Planetary Christ, in You we learn the laws of Origin, Evolutive Process, and Sacred Finality.

From the evolutive apprenticeship on which we are, we consider what there is below us on the evolutive scale, praying for those who, throughout millennia, will conduct themselves to the state of individual conscience.

We also make it, Planetary Lord, visualizing the christic consummation, the achievement of Unity, following the immortal routes of Your true, loving, and fair orientation, as an Unmistakable Master.

In Your Divine Example, Jesus, we recognize the respect that we owe to the Eternal, Perfect, and Immutable Principles of our Father, the Sacred Principle of the Whole.

In Your Spiritual Resurrection, oh Divine Friend, we learn the lesson of the final resurrection of every sons of the Highness.

In Your Baptism of Revelation, Lord, we learn the importance of the Spiritual Messengery of the Goodness, whose teachings warn, illustrate, and console.

And we pray for, oh Jesus, to Your Wise Duty, that in all Humanity a new and glorious Pentecost be made, so that, by learning from Your Messengers, men have to become good sons of the Divine Father and loyal friends of their brothers.

Put, oh Celestial Benefactor, the notion of Responsibility in the Conscience of Yours tutored, so that they can feel judges in their own behalf, learning to command their thoughts and acts.

Lord, pluck out from every Minds sectarian, idolatrous, and pagan, ritualistic and simulating tendencies, making to spring up in them the Certainty of Truth, Love, and Virtue, as being what liberates the spirit.

Master of masters, infuse in the souls, Your brothers, who still wander on the inferior planes of life, the feeling of Simplicity that which makes recognize equality before the Laws of God, Our Common Father.

Celestial Conductor, deposit in every Heart a small drop of Love, so that these hearts may seek in deeds of Fraternity the Way to Heaven, abandoning, once and for all, religionisms that delays the evolutive march of the spirits.

Lamb of God, make Your brothers recognize in the Infinite Creation, in the Worlds and in Humanities, the Living Temple of the Creator where everybody must live in the State of Prayer.

Divine Friend, put in all Consciences the flame of Truth and Virtue, for they feel the importance of Freedom.

## The Prayer of the Apostles

Sacred Principle, God or Father, Omnipresent, Omniscient, and Omnipotent, being Your son, depositary of Your Divine Virtues, for developing them and become total united, I must know and live Your Teachings and Your Graces. Give me strength, Divine Father, so that I neither do weaken before the difficulties of life, nor become proud, petulant, or arrogant when the temporary fortunes of the World are favoring me.

Jesus, who lived the Function of the Model Christ and Modeler, Example of Behavior and Diffuser of the Spirit of Gifts and Signs over all flesh, from You I await the exemplifying presence, whatever it costs, so that I never allow TRUTH to incline before any pretenses, under any pretext. Help me, Divine Model, for being Your Example the Gospel of my life and I never become an obstacle in the Way of the Truth.

Holy Angels or Messenger Spirits! Just as you had been ascending and descending on the Model Word and Modeler producing those great signs and prodigies, those wonderful cures, in the same way I await your presence and your help, not according to my will, but being as God designates, because I recognize my relativities, my failures before Your Divine Justice. In any circumstance, deserving more, less or nothing, I thank You for Your presence and inspiration, so that I walk the Way of Truth, of Love, and of Virtue, which is the Essence of the Gospel, the way of Self-Divinization, the glorious Divine Union.

### Opening Prayer

To the Sacred Principle, God and Divine Father we address our anxieties, as humble servants of the Sublime Doctrine of the Way, taught and practiced by Jesus, the Christ Example of Conduct, in order to ask for the Graces that we may deserve.

Grant us, Sacred Principle, the support of the Messenger Legions; send us, Divine Father, the Light of the Truth, so that,

based on the doctrinal practices connected to the Patriarchs, Prophets, the Model Christ and the Apostles, we may work for the Restoration of the True Christianity, the Initiatic Way that conducts to the divinization of the spirit.

Sacred Principle, grant Your sons the Grace of a NEW PENTECOST, so that, filled with the GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, mediumships or charismas, may they know Your Holy Designations, and also, with the signs and prodigies resulting from It, they fill the Earth with true gospel teachings.

Forgive, Lord, the ignorance and the weaknesses of Your sons still unconscious, negligent and thoughtless.

Move away Your sons, Lord, from the temptations of pride, vanity, jealousy and all evils that derive from ignorance, which stain so much the spirits, by impoverishing them in the hard task of servers of the Truth, Love and Virtue.

Inspire Your sons, Lord, to KNOW THE TRUTH AND PRACTICE THE GOOD, because out of this nobody is christians, and nobody develop the INTERNAL CHRIST, which is the SACRED OBJECTIVE OF THE EXISTENCE.

Holy Father, infuse in Your sons the feeling of respect for the Eternal, Perfect and Immutable Truths, so that, by changing their conduct, they may transform the Earth in a World of Peace and Fortune without ignorance, errors, desperations and tears.

### Divine Psalm

God is my Divine Origin;  
His Unpolluted Justice is my shield;  
His Divine Gifts constitute my divine grace;  
His 10 Commandments constitute my life program;  
His Holy Angels are my brothers on the evolutive journey;  
His Truths are my Truths, son that I am;  
His Love constitutes my sanctifying task;  
His Divine Virtues will be Virtues of the son that I am;  
His Sacred Reason for Being will also be mine.

## Prayer to Bezerra de Menezes

We pray for You, Father of Infinite Goodness and Justice, the graces of Jesus Christ, through Bezerra de Menezes and his legions of companions. May they assist us, Lord, consoling the afflicted, healing those who become deserving it, comforting those who have tests and expiations to pass, enlightening those who desire to know the Truth and assisting everybody who appeal to Your Infinite Love.

Jesus, Divine Bearer of the Grace and of the Truth, extend Your gifted hands in help of those who recognize You as the Faithful and Prudent Provider; make it, Divine Model, through Your consoling legions, Your Holy Spirits, so that Faith elevates itself, Hope increases, Goodness expands, and Love triumphs over every things.

Bezerra de Menezes, Apostle of Good and Peace, friend of the humble and the ills, move your friendly phalanges in benefit of those who suffer, being either physical or spiritual illnesses. Holy Spirits, worthy workers of the Lord, spread graces and cures over suffering humanity so that the creatures become friends of Peace and of Knowledge, of Harmony and of Forgiveness, sowing throughout the world the Divine Examples of Jesus Christ.

## Prayer to Mary

Gentle daughter of the Eternal Father, assist those who wander in the inferior corners of life, so that the desire for Knowledge, Certainty, and Goodness may blossom out in them, putting off aside idolatries, paganism, ritualisms, and every inferior forms of spiritual cult.

Tutelary Angel of the legions that rescue in darkness and in places of pain, attend to the clamors of those who, repentant, hankering to find again the Way of Truth that sets you free.

Sweet Messenger of Love, pour out your maternal tenderness on afflicted hearts so that they ascend to the heights of the redeemer labor.

Elected Lady, inspire the feeling of Truth, Love, and Virtue in the hearts of all those who tend to the follies of the world, so they do not descend to the places of weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Lift up, oh Lady, from the gloomy abysses, all those who were doing wrong things because of religious fanaticisms.

Intercede, oh gentle star, for those who, forgotten of the Law and forgotten of Jesus Christ, dove into the places of shadows and pain.

Oh tenderness, put a feeling of purity in all feminine hearts, so that they convert themselves into true guardian angels.

Be the light, oh Mary, of those eyes that cannot see.

Assist, oh Lady, those who weaken along the ways of life.

Hear, oh Symbol of Mothers, the voices of those who cannot speak.

Dry the tears, oh gentle sister, of those who suffer from lack of mercy.

Dominator of passions, be the guardian angel of those who fear slipping in the alleys of sin.

Consoler of afflicts, anoint with the Balsam of Love those whose hearts are in anguish.

Guide the steps, oh sweet friend, of those who tend to dishearten facing the world's tortures.

Deposit, oh Mary, in every heart, the feeling of equality before the laws that rule the Infinite Universe.

Conduct to the portico of Truths, oh candidness, those who are wandering by the ways of untruth and crime.

Involve with your blue mantle, oh Mary, all those who seek eternal, perfect, and immutable Truths of God, through the Divine Modeling of Jesus Christ.

Point at, oh luminous star, to the Testament of Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue, so that all the sons of the Highness find, once and for all, the open arms of the Divine Friend.

## How to Proceed to Obtain Fluidized or Energized Water

Separate a white vessel, liter, bottle or glass.

Fill it with clean water.

If you cover it, shall be with a white cloth, not a cork.

Read the PRAYER FOR FLUIDIZING OF WATER.

It is convenient to read the PRAYER TO BEZERRA DE MENEZES.

When you drink the water, in small sips, think about God and the Physician Guides.

When the vessel is half-full, do not empty. Fill it up again.

For sick people, the water must be prepared only for them and not for everybody.

Know that, as the Angels or Messenger Spirits place necessary elements into the water do not find it unusual if the water tastes differently or has different color when you drink it.

### Prayer for Fluidizing of Water

I beg of God, the Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent Principle and to the Planetary Christ, strengths for the Angelic or Messenger Legions, so that they may fight against the Evil, in any form it may present itself, and to triumph it.

As there is no merit out of the respect to the Truth, Love and Virtue, I promise to apply efforts with the purpose of living the Law of God, understanding and imitating the Exemplary Word and nobly cultivating the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships, without them, the Consoling Revelation cannot exist.

I pray for God, who sent the Model Word, to deliver the Glorious Pentecost, or the Mediumistic Gifts Spreading for all flesh, in order to the Humanity really has reliable mediators, giving for free what for free received, nourishing true respect for the Doctrine of The Way.

As incarnate, subject to necessities, illnesses, pains, afflictions and also subject to the physical death and responsibility before the Divine Justice, I pray for the ability of the good spiritual discernment, as well as I pray for the body, the energies and the fluids to be deposited in this water.

And as who needs so much and pray for, I grateful thank to God, to the Angelic and Rescuing Legions and to my Guide Spirit or Guardian Angel.

## Prayer to Mary Magdalene

Sacred Principle, God or Divine Father, Origin, Sustaining, and Destination of everything and everybody, the Spirit and the Matter, the Fundamental Ruling Laws and whatever it may exist, either we know or not, we, Your Sons allotted on Earth.

We know, Divine Father, that in the order of the Spirits and the Worlds, there are the more and the less evolved, since although being One the Origin and One the Finality, for everything and for all rules the Law of Movement, Evolution, and Reintegration into Your Unity, or Divinity, being this the Sacred Objective of Existence.

We are conscious, Divine Father, of Those Words of Yours, Commanders of the Galaxies, Groups of Planetary Systems, Systems and Worlds, where Your Sons live in flesh and out of flesh, moving activities and in this way, they are developing Your Divine Virtues, of which everybody is normal keepers.

We know, Divine Father, that all Planetary Humanity has His Tutelary Word, His Faithful and Prudent Provider, the Divine Link between Your most Elevated Commands and those Immediate Echelons, who being closer give assistance for those that pilgrim the incarnation and the less elevated spiritual reigns.

Divine Father, due to such knowledge, and inspired by desires for fraternal work, in the bosom of the Sublime Doctrine of The Way, that we pray for strength and opportunities to Your Servant Mary Magdalene, so that she may help us, in the bosom of Your Divine Justice over which nobody will ever pass.

And to you, Mary Magdalene, immortal example of regretting from errors committed, dedication to the Incarnated Word and to the Evangelizing Task, and model of resignation of mundane possessions, we send our fraternal appeal so that, in the sphere of the Law of God, of the Exemplary Christ and of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, you cooperate in the task we committed ourselves, of knowing, more and more the Truth, and practicing the Good.

## **Prayer of the Old Black Men**

To the Sacred Principle of the Whole we invocate, from the most inward of our Conscience, in a way of reverence to the Truth, Love and Virtue, proposing to cooperate with the Legions of the Old Black Men, Indians, Hindus and Caboclos, for the tasks they are asked to perform in the Doctrinal Order.

To the Christ we appeal, as the Planetary Director and Lord of the Seven Echelons in which the Earthly Humanity is distributed, composed by incarnate and discarnate spirits, desiring to offer an efficient collaboration of fraternal character, in the defense of Truth and Justice, against those who, contradicting the Sacred Objectives of Life, surrender to acts that contradict the Law of God.

Conscious of the integrity of Divine Justice, we affirm the most faithful and intense observance of the Commandments of the Law, according to the Divine Example of the Exemplary Word, for all invocative effects. Above alternatives, it will constitute a barrier against Evil, in any sense in which it presents itself, coming from wherever it comes, whomever it may be against, although in defense of the Truth, of Good, and of Goodness.

Consequently, for the kind Old Black Men be granted to reflect in their works, the wise and holy designs of those who, translating the Divine Tutelage of the Planetary Christ, so determine from the High Spheres of Life.

May the legions of Indians, simple, spontaneous, and valorous, always wonderfully linked to exuberant nature, act under the benevolent and rigorous direction of the High Mentors of Planetary Life. Fighting for Order and for Good, for progress in the bosom of Love, may they have from God the due graces.

May the numerous legions of Hindus, deeply connected to the most remote Civilizations of the Planet, forming therefore in the High Courts of Earthly Hierarchy, be granted from the Planetary Lord the due opportunities for them to force, sustain, and impose the Supreme Authority. On this cyclic hour in which the Earth transits from one Era to another, the human Minds may receive the effluvium of Purity and of Wisdom in order to feel the Divine Appeals of the Christ in favor of the Holy Designs of the loving Father that is the divinization of all His sons.

May the legions of Caboclos, humble and kind, so linked to those who go in pilgrimage the incarnation, for effect of expiations, missions, and tests, involve, protect, and sustain everybody, as long as they strive for the sake of Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom, and Virtue, since out of this Doctrinal Order there is no Gospel.

## **Divinist Prayer**

Grant me, Sacred Originating Cause, God or Divine Father, the power to live Your Law, so that I might contribute to the sanctification of life!

Grant me the power, Lord, to flee from corrupt religionisms, sectarianisms, and morbid factiousisms that have so deviated Your sons from the Right Way, creating the Evil that so much has spread throughout the World!

Illuminate, Lord, through Your Holy Messengers, the conscience of the wrongs, of the enemies of the Truth, for that regretting and recognizing that GOOD IS THE TRUTH, and, in so doing, return to the Doctrine that You sent to Your Sons, which is simply to live the Law, to imitate the Exemplary Word, and nobly cultivate the Gifts of the Holy Spirit that is to give Freely the Fruits of the Grace Received, so as is Your Will!

## **The Kingdom of God**

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS NOT RIGMAROLES.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS NOT PRETENCES.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS KNOWN TRUTH.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS PRACTICED LOVE.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS ACCUMULATED VIRTUE.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS IN EVERY ONE.

IT IS UP TO EVERY ONE TO DEVELOP IT.

THERE IS A SACRED FINALITY FOR EVERYTHING.

LEARN WITH THE ETERNAL GOSPEL.

REFER TO APOCALYPSE 14, VERSES 1 TO 6.

## Prayer to the Guardian Angel

Divine Father, Sacred Principle Omnipresent, Omniscient, and Omnipotent, Originating Cause of the Spirit and of the Matter, of the Worlds and Humanities, and of the Fundamental Ruling Laws from the most Absolute to the most relatives.

Sacred Principle, in the conscience of being Your son, bearer of Divine Virtues in Potential to develop them through the evolutive process in incarnations and discarnations, facing dangers and multiple difficulties, running the risk of committing compromising failures before Your Divine Justice, for You I pray for, Divine Father, the Grace of communing with my Guardian Angel, the spirit designated by You to inspire the best thoughts, the noblest sentiments, so that I, susceptible of committing compromising deviation, find the Straight Way, the liveliness of Your Moral Law, the imitation of the Exemplary Word that You sent us, and the noble cultivation of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms, or Mediumships, the vehicles of communication of the Angels or Messenger Spirits, those servants of Yours, producers of signs and extra prodigies, cures and marvelous assistances.

And to you, my Guardian Angel, faithful friend for every time, adviser in moments of uncertainty and possible deviations, I pray for the support of sublime and unmistakable inspirations. Having the conscious of how deficient the incarnate condition is, I appeal to your capacity of tolerance and forgiveness, promising however, with determination, try to set right, understand and live your inspirations.

Supported by the Divine Graces of God, through your sublime inspirations, I promise to improve knowledge and feelings in order to be able to accomplish the ordinance of the Divine Adviser, which is to GIVE WORTHY FRUIT BY EXAMPLE, the unique way that remits to the Sacred Finality, which is the Reintegration into the Sacred Principle.

Can count on the intercession of the Guardian Angel those who are always placing commandments of men in place of those of God, denying or twisting the Meaning of the Exemplary Word, or hiding the texts that teach about the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms, or Mediumships?

## Prayer to André Luís

"After recovering, Judas was invited to give excellent information; he was also assigned as Head of Medical Help Phalange, and it is just to recognize not only the law of recovery, but also the support to the great rescue service".

"We pray for you, Divine Father, through Jesus Christ, our Divine Model, the Grace of allowing spiritual assistance from André Luís and his work mates.

We pray for You, Word-Christ, Planetary Lord and Celestial Spreader of the Spirit upon all flesh, the blessings of Love that You dedicate to Your smaller brothers. And we appeal, Lord, that this blessing comes according to the Molds You revealed to the world when through flesh You transited, going after the small ones, those who pleaded to You through their wounds, physical disabilities, spiritual compressions and all sorts of sufferings.

Descend, once again, Lord, through the abnegated services of André Luís and his worker mates, until the mists of this inferior world, distributing spiritual gifts to all those sons of God, Your brothers and pupils who, for their desire to improve morally and intellectually, become to deserve it.

To you, André Luís and the devoted servers of the Sovereign Will of God, which is filtered through Jesus Christ, we pray for spiritual assistance, for effects of Health, Peace and Fortune, everything, however, consonant with the law of Cause and Effect; have the Divine Justice be achieved, so that everybody learn that over the Law nobody will ever pass.

Wishing to you, abnegating servers of the Truth, of Good and Goodness, the Graces of the Divine Father and the Planetary Christ, we await your precious assistance, so that, helped in such way, we may always be vigilant, for not falling into temptation, and may assist our brothers in their evolutionary journey.

Aware that there is a Sacred Finality to be reached, we affirm willing to progress; and recognizing that to Receive it is necessary to Give, we pray for the fortune of being useful to our brothers in need, serving as instruments of your wonderful work of assistance character".

## The Redemption of Judas

Ancient striver of political factions,  
 Bringing in the list Ideal flames,  
 Suffers a setback, lives sad times,  
 And comes with Jesus, the Celestial Beacon.

Brings in Karma, mature ballasts,  
 Sad creases, from past days...  
 Falls again, in hardener behavior,  
 Changes the Heaven, for acts without merit.

In Palestine the rebellion is conspired,  
 It is the materialistic greatness of the moment!  
 They want liberty, Home Country released,  
 And put Jesus away, was the intention.

Withdrawning Jesus, they would use the people,  
 So thought Judas, the imprudent...  
 They would attack the forts, burning hates,  
 After then return to Jesus, the Merciful...

Said to the Sanhedrin – Do not touch Him!  
 And they, with cunning, thus agreed...  
 What happened, well we know,  
 Because who promises, did not keep it!

Judas, betrayed, went to complaint  
 Hearing terrific things...  
 Here's the weak man, then suffering  
 And saying – I have to die!

He goes and dies and pays in lives ...  
 Continues to pray for, cruel punishments...  
 Burnt in Joan, have redeemed,  
 Debts and debts, and reaching rewards!

He comes back to life and goes to continue,  
 Takes up work in the lands of the South,  
 Estácio de Sá, returns to fight,  
 Wins in the Southern Cross Home Land.

Later on he returns, called as Cruz,  
 And his first name is Osvaldo,  
 Winning in life, thanks to Jesus,  
 He leaves flesh, full of glory.

By leaving flesh, he reappears in Life,  
 Contemplates the Earth and does it for love...  
 He prays for Heaven and finds refuge,  
 It is Jesus who says - Get to work!

He enters in the celestial work ...  
 Follow the phalange, here is he to heal!  
 And more, he extends the Consoler,  
 Writes a Series that is to enjoy all!

That is in this way, thanks to Jesus,  
 That gave him, happy gutter;  
 He expands the Doctrine, which is Light,  
 By being André, is also Luís.

Bow down, oh journey's brothers,  
 Before the liberating reincarnation!  
 Alert your ears, listen to the clarion sounds,  
 Embrace the Spiritism, the consoling Grace!

## The Prayer of the Walker

We know, Omnipresent, Omniscient, Omnipotent Sacred Principle, that everything comes from You, everything moves and reaches the Sacred Finality in You, because apparent or relative freedom operates in the bosom of Your Absolute Determinism.

We know, Sacred Principle, that you have sent a Moral Law to Your sons, a Code of Divine Moral, above it nobody will ever pass, because it is the moral meaning of life, which distinguishes Good from Evil in the behavior, towards Your Fundamental Ruling Laws and towards neighbors.

We know, Sacred Principle, that you promised the Spread of Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships, all over flesh, all over Your sons, so that Your Angels or Messenger Spirits could manifest their consoling presence, speaking in different languages, producing signs said as miracles, presenting wonderful healings, proving the immortality of the spirit, pointing out the responsibility of actions and making to understand the reincarnation as the redeeming and evolutive valve of Your sons.

We acknowledge, Sacred Principle, Your Omnipresence, Omniscience and Omnipotence, as well as we consider Your Teachings and Your Graces, especially the Glorious Pentecost, marking in the earthly Humanity History the time when the Revelation became public, as consoling blessing for Your sons.

However, Sacred Principle, recognizing the vastness of human faults, the stream of terrible deviations practiced by men, contriving simulations, selling idolatries, imposing blasphemies on Your less enlightened sons, we also pray for You the Grace of better discernment, so that lies are never put instead of Truth, hypocrisy instead of Love and sectarian fanaticism instead of Virtue.

## Sublime Invocation

"And whatever you ask the Father in my name, I will make it, so that the Father shall be glorified in the son. If you ask anything in my name, I will make it" - Jesus.

Any person can and must imagine what can or cannot be obtained through Prayer. The word of Jesus refers to what is relative and possible, not to exaggeration and absurd, as WHATEVER YOU ASK FOR can make to believe who do not understand the REASONS of the Divine Justice and the hierarchical circumstances of the Planet, which is very inferior and the dwelling of spirits committed to the same Divine Justice. It is in the intelligence of what has just been exposed that we remember the following invocation:

"To the Sacred Principle of everything and everybody we address our thoughts, as humble servants, in order to ask for the Grace that we may deserve.

Grant us, Sacred Principle, in name of Jesus Christ, the Divine Model, the support of the powerful Spiritual Legions; grant us, Divine Father, the Light of the Spirit, so that, based on the practices of the doctrine connected to the Patriarchs, the Prophets, the Model Christ and the Apostles of all times, we may work for the Restoration of the Sublime Doctrine of The Way, the Way that leads to the Truth that divinizes.

Sacred Principle, help us with the task of awakening the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, the mediumships, so we can serve the neighbors with those Graces Determined by Your Divine Justice.

Forgive our weaknesses, Divine Father.

Rid us, Lord, of the temptations of selfishness, pride and vanity.

Lord increases, in Your servants, the desire to understand the Truth and to practice the Good, because only in this way, we shall be disciples of the Model Christ.

Lord, make that the Gifts of the Holy Spirit shall be manifested in Humanity, so that the spirits, Your envoys, servers of the Truth, Love and Virtue, spread Your Graces, clamoring people towards Your Eternal, Perfect and Immutable Truths".

## Prayer for the Child

We know, Lord, that you have given the Planet to Your sons so, through it, they perform the evolutive climbing or the development of the Latent Divine Virtues, until they become Spirit and Truth, reintegrating Your Glorious Unity; unfortunately, Lord, through the ignorance of some and the evil actions of others, Your sons have turned the Planet in a field of disagreements, hatred and crimes, where children have always been the greatest victims.

We know that You sent us a Supreme Document, or Moral Law, which commanding not to have crimes among brothers; however, Your sons changed Your Commandments for simulations, idolatries, ruses or criminal scapulars, filling the Planet with blasphemies, straying people from the Right Way, turning them into victims of their own mistakes.

We know that You sent an Exemplary Word, full of Truth and Grace, gentle and humble at heart, built at the image of tolerance, renouncement and forgiveness, and because He had MEASURELESS Gifts of the Holy Spirit, He performed great physical healings, but placing spiritual healing at the vertex of all motivations; however, Lord, the ignorance of some and the evil actions of others made Him the rug of all malices and religiosists exploitation, starting from the very cradle to stray people from the Doctrine of The Way, forcing them to be unaware of the meaning of Your Divine Modeling.

We know, Lord, that You placed in Your sons the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charismas or Mediumships, the vehicles of the Consoling Revelation, and that is the time to become them of generalized use, or for all flesh, it was to Your Model Word that You entrusted the sublime task of delivering the Spread of the Gifts, the Glorious Pentecost; disgracefully, Lord, petty politicians and blaspheming men, have been founding religions and clerisies, imposing idolatries, selling simulations and calling the Gifts of the Holy Spirit and their signs and prodigies, things of the devil, also hiding the biblical texts that deal with

Your Gifts to those less enlightened and thereby causing terrible evil; because once Revelation is eliminated, ignorance triumphs, materialism progresses, brutality reigns, depravation and abominations are established, creating terrible karma, straying children from the Right Way, preparing them for an inglorious future, filled with weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Under such painful circumstances, Lord, with terrible dangers surrounding people, being the children the greatest victims, we pray for You, in name of Your Moral Law, Your Exemplary Word and Your Charismatic Gifts, for Your Angelic or Messengers Legions impose themselves, reminding adults of the fundamental duty to put a stop to these tenebrous deviations, creating a World without hatred, without crimes, without immoralities and tenebrous examples.

## Prayer of Infallibility

We are conscious, Lord God and Divine Father, of what You have sent through the Great Beginners such as Rama, Orpheus, the 35 Buddhas, Hermes, Krishna, Zoroaster, Pythagoras;

We are conscious, Divine Originating Cause, that when it was time to Generalize the Grace of the Consoling Revelation, You sent Your Angels or Messenger Spirits to the Hebrews Patriarchs, promising the Integral Doctrine, to be concluded in stages along the millennia, according to how Your sons were having capacity to assimilate It;

We are conscious, Absolute Lord, Spirit and Truth, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent, of what Moses, the Prophets, Jesus and the Apostles did, by not revealing everything but pointing to the Promises of the Apocalypse;

We are conscious, Lord, of the warning left by Jesus: "I have yet many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now";

We are conscious, Sacred Originating Cause, of what You promised in chapters 12, 14, 19, 21 and 22 of the Apocalypse, preparing everything regarding the period known as A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, to come after the terrible cleansing at the end of the second millennium;

We are conscious, Absolute Lord, that the part delivered until Jesus is the Code of Behavior, because it teaches that the TEN COMMANDMENTS must be lived, that the Exemplary Word must be imitated, and that the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships, must deserve absolute respect, because they are the vehicles of the communication of the Angels or Messenger Spirits;

We are conscious, Lord and Divine Father, that spurious clerries have corrupted everything, imposing stupid dogmas, ridiculous rituals, clownish clothing and gestures, and despotic petty politics on kings, peoples and nations;

We are conscious, Omnipresent Divine Being, that the end of the second millennium will mark an unmistakable time for Humanity, because of what You promised, especially in chapters 12, 19 and 14 of the Apocalypse, with the delivery of the ETERNAL GOSPEL, the Unmistakable Final Warning;

We are conscious, Lord, that the enemies of Your Doctrine will be crushed; here we appeal to Your Angelic or Messenger Legions to defend us against the enemies of Truth, Love and Virtue, being them incarnates or discarnates;

And since, Lord, nobody will can DEVELOP THE INNER GOD, out of the KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH AND THE PRACTICE OF GOOD, we pray for You this grace: that we make less larges speeches about LOVE, and that we put all our efforts at the service of humane GOODNESS!

### **Prayer of the More Conscious**

We have, Lord God, Omnipresent Principle, come to the knowledge that You are Spirit, Divine Essence, Originating Cause of all the Effects;

We have come to the knowledge, Lord, that You Reveal Yourself as Spirit and Matter, Worlds and Humanities, and that, at the end of the relative cycle, You reintegrate everything, because everything derives from Spirit and Truth, and to Spirit and Truth everything will return;

We have come to the knowledge, Lord, that Your Sons are the regular heirs of Your Divine Virtues, and that, through Space and Time, of the Worlds and Humanities, of the incarnations and discarnations, facing all kinds of vicissitudes, they must reach the Sacred Finality by developing the Latent Divine Virtues, which we usually called as Inner God;

We have come to the knowledge that through Angels or Your sons who are very developed in their latent Virtues, and so many others sons of Yours gifted with Intermediary Gifts, you have sent the Supreme Warning, the Irrevocable Law of God, above it, no one will ever pass, because every and any deviations will have to be paid for, till the last farthing;

We have come to the knowledge, Lord, that You sent an Exemplary Word, an Alpha and Omega, or who precisely represents what from You derive, in Spirit and Matter, and to You will return as SPIRIT and TRUTH;

We have come to the knowledge, Lord, that You delivered Intermediary Spiritual Gifts, or Mediumships, in the Bible called as the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, for not lacking to incarnates and discarnates the consoling contact opportunities;

We know, Lord, that, for Your sons to have knowledge of doctrinal values of such Gifts, You sent Two Baptisms of Gifts, one by Moses and another by Jesus, as we have read in the Book of Numbers, chapter 11, and in the Book of Acts, chapters 1 and 2;

We have come to the knowledge, Lord, that Moses and Jesus do not have told us everything about the Doctrine, we should look for the complement in chapters 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22, of the Apocalypse;

And we have come to the knowledge, Lord that such FINAL INFORMATION are promised in the Apocalypse under the name ETERNAL GOSPEL. And, Lord, that everything is disclosed in the Book ETERNAL GOSPEL AND PRODIGIOUS PRAYERS.

So, Lord God and Divine Father, we are at Your disposal, and at Your Apostolate, trying to prepare Your sons, allotted in the Planet, those who come to inherit the Earth of future cycles, for the apocalyptic period known as A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH;

And we have come to the most intelligent conclusion, Lord, which is to appeal to Your Absolute Power, in order not to fall into deviations. Grant us, Lord, the Grace of the Charismas and the Presence of the Angels, or Your wisest and most faithful sons, the most lucid and generous, capable of testifying the Law of God to be lived, the Model Word to be imitated, and the Mediumistic Gifts to be nobly cultivated.

### **Prayer of Father Joseph**

Omnipresent Sacred Principle, God and Divine Father, we pray for You, through the Planetary Christ, Your Faithful and Prudent Provider, the helping grace of Your Messenger Legions.

Lord, due to our spiritual and moral inferiority, we frequently make mistakes, contradicting, in the actions, the orders of Your Commandments.

Being weak and defective, Divine Father, we often neglect the respect owed to the Divine Modeling Behavior, delivered to Humanity allotted on Earth by Those who, being the Planetary Constructing Word, also incarnated to leave in the World the example of everything that comes from You and to You will return one day, as Spirit and Truth or Total United.

More by ignorance, Lord, than even by evil, we blaspheme against the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, the vehicles of the communication of Your Angels, the Messenger Spirits, either ignoring the biblical texts that talk about them with supreme reality, or straying other brothers from getting to know them, or giving them the most wrong interpretations to cover unfortunate human dogmas, mistakes that benefit evil intentions or cunning conventionalisms.

We now know, Lord, that Your Doctrine, delivered to the Humanity by Your Exemplary Word, is based on living of Your Law, on the Divine Model of Your Model Word and on the decent cultivating Your Gifts, whose generalization began with the Glorious Pentecost, as divinely records the Book of Acts of the Apostles.

Lord, we now know that we can never develop Your Latent Divine Virtues in ourselves, so that one day we can reintegrate to Your Divine Unity, out of Your Teachings and Your Graces, where Your Law, Your Exemplary Word and Your Spiritual or Mediumistic Gifts, the vehicles of the Consoling Revelation, shine.

Sacred Principle, receive once again the prayers of Your sons still submerged in spiritual and moral inferiority, but already quite aware of Your Fundamental Ruling Laws, and, therefore, deeply eager for doing the right things, for pursuing the Sublime Doctrine of The Way, which is above religions, sects and any human concepts.

Divine Father, facing the troubles found on the carnal journey, the torrent of dangers offered by the World, we pray for the help of Your Messenger Legions, of those Angels who, during the incarnation of the Model Word, ascended and descended over Him, producing wonderful deeds, signs and prodigies, performing healings and testimonies of Your Divine and Immortal Doctrine.

### **The Prayer of the Server**

Sacred Principle of the Whole, Infinite Cause of the Infinite Effects.

In Your Eternal, Perfect and Immutable Designations, I want to drink knowledge, so that my thoughts and feelings be noble, and my deeds would become witnesses of Your Omiscience.

In this world of imperfections and sufferings, grant me the power to command my impulses, to steer my inclinations in the right direction in order to serve as a conductor to those brothers who are even less conscious than I am.

That I can control my inferior tendencies and passions, to really become a server of the Truth that sets you free and of the Virtue that glorifies.

Trustful on Your Law and Your Justice, I await, oh Lord, for the delegation to have power over incarnate or discarnate evil creatures; that I could, if it befits Your Holy Designations, teach them and forward them in the right direction, because, after all, we are all sons of Your Infinite Love, being destined to the Sacred Objective that is the Christic Level.

Oh Divine Father! For the Glory of Jesus Christ, Your Word on this Planet, I pray for the grace of Work; that my life be a itinerary of truths sown and goodness distributed, so that I become worthy son of Yours. Aware that each one will receive according to the practiced deeds, I wish to make Truth, Good and Goodness my Religion.

Oh, Being of all Beings! Oh Lord of Infinity and of Eternity! Grant me the opportunity to know more and more, to give each time more dignified fruit by examples, in order to hasten the evolution of this Humanity; that this world of imperfect and sufferers beings soon become one of the happy dwellings of Your Infinite Creation.

I pray, oh Divine Father, for all Your sons! Recognizing only one Divine Origin, only one Evolutive Process, only one Sacred Finality, I wish the grace of Your Justice, to invite all in Your Holy Name, in the sense to know right, to feel good and to act with dignity; and that, Lord, for everyone to become above worlds, forms and transitions, as soon as possible.

Oh, Supreme Spirit, Divine Essence that everything Manifests, Sustains and Destines! It is in Your Bosom of Light, Glory and Power that we immerse our thoughts and feelings, so that we can be thankful for Your Divine Paternity.

And through Your Graces, Lord, make this one of Your son, a faithful disciple of the Sublime Doctrine, whose basis are Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue.

## Prayer to the Holy Spirit (Divine Messengery)

"THE BIBLE OF THE SPIRITISTS BIBLE and THE NEW TESTAMENT OF THE SPIRITISTS stratify all the Bibles of the Humanity, teaching everything about the communicability of angels, spirits or souls in order to warn, illustrate and console the incarnate sons of God".

"To the Sacred Principle we address to, as Extremely Loving Father that He is, we pray for His Divine Blessings for all His sons who are dedicated to the Truth, Love and Virtue, with the purpose of their own improving and that of their brothers in Origin, Evolutive Process and the Sacred Finality.

To Our Lord Jesus Christ, we appeal, as the Celestial Baptizer in Revelation that He is, to determine and bless the work of all those spirits who, completely convinced of the Truth, Love and Virtue, work as servers of the Good and Goodness, seeking to benefit the brothers with the wonderful gifts of Spiritual Guidance.

And to you we address, Legions of the Lord, promising to fulfill our duties with the Law of God and the Divine Example of Jesus Christ, therefore above religionisms, sectarianisms, truncations and human inhibitions, so we come to love God in Spirit and Truth.

As a consequence, we expect from you all that assistance, which is in accordance with the Holy Designations of God:

Teachings for those who wish to learn;

Truth for those who intend to be free;

Love for those who honor doing Good;

Revelations for those who augur the eternal, perfect and immutable truths of Our Divine Father;

Virtue for those who wish to fight their own addictions;

Friendship for those who eager for practicing the Goodness;

Certainty for those who doubt about the Sacred Paternity;

Work for those who need to make progress;

Renouncement for the selfish;

Tenderness for the violent;

Health, Peace and Good fortune, for all those who have made themselves to deserve it, because you are the distributors of God, through the Sublime Authority of the Planetary Christ".

## The Spiritist Creed

I believe in God, Divine Omniscient, Omnipotent, and Omni-present Essence, who in Himself emanates, sustains, and destines everything;

I believe in the Planetary Christ, a son of God like all the others, but christified by evolution, deserving for this reason the Earthly Planetary Directorship;

I believe in the mediumistic conception of Mary; in the mediumistic signs and prodigies of Jesus; in the Spiritual Resurrection of Jesus; in the Spread of the Holy Spirit over all the flesh, as it is exposed in Acts, chapters one, two, seven, ten, and nineteen;

I believe, therefore, in the Consoler or Holy Spirit, also called Truth, which means the Divine Messengery, the communication of the angels, spirits, or souls, whose purpose it is to warn, illustrate and console the incarnates;

I believe in the Sublime Doctrine, lived by Jesus, the Planetary Christ, whose foundations are Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom, and Virtue;

I believe in the ten basic truths that are Divine Essence, Existence, Immortality, Movement, Evolution, Responsibility, Reincarnation, Revelation, Cosmic Habitation, and the Sacred Finality;

I believe that in God everything is Eternal, Perfect, and Immutable, and therefore He rules all by Law and Justice, and there will never be in God room for religionisms, sectarianisms, fantasies, simulations, and idolatries;

I believe that the ways that lead to the Christic Level are Love and Wisdom, just as Jesus taught in words and actions;

I believe the State of Unity is at the Christic Level, and it is normal the duty of each son to attain it as quickly as possible; because Divine Father's Will is that His sons become Spirit and Truth.

I believe and affirm, therefore, that to be christian is to be an imitator of Jesus Christ in Moral, Love, Revelation, Wisdom, and Virtue, and all the rest is religionisms and fantasies invented by clericalist men, corruptors of Sublime Doctrine.

I believe in the Ten Commandments of the Law of God, which came through the Revelation, having found in Jesus Christ the Perfect Exemplifier; that in Jesus Christ has also found the Generalizer of the Revelation in order to rid Humanity of the orphanhood in which every criminal religionism of all times placed it.

### **How to Request God the Graces of Divine Mediumism?**

Sacred Principle of the Universe, Your Servant Moses desired the Mediumistic Graces, the Gifts of the Holy Spirit for all the flesh, since they are the Sources of Perennial Revelation that warns, illustrates, and consoles.

Through Your Servants You promised the Blessings of Divine Mediumism in order to fill Humanity with Great or Powerful Seers, so that Your sons will have truthful and faithful caretakers of Your Sacred Teachings.

Your Servant Jesus, the Divine Model of Behavior, or of how to live Your Ten Commandments, calls the Graces of Divine Mediumism the Light of the World and the Salt of the Earth.

Jesus Himself affirms that the Grace of Divine Mediumism, the Grace of God that removes the orphanhood of the World, of the Humanity, that sets you free from Ignorance, from Error, and from Hypocrisies.

Therefore, Sacred Principle of the Universe, we appeal in the desire to merit more and more Mediumistic Graces, especially the most precious, the Clairvoyance in high potential, so that we may contribute, in the work of Your Spirits, towards establishing the Divine Civilization, pointed out in Isaiah, chapter 11.

## The Immortal Triangle

Stay with Truth, Love and Virtue,  
Practice the Law of God, the Christ and the Revelation;  
Because out of this triangle, you will lose in plenitude,  
You will be practicing evil, producing desolation for yourself.

In the Law of God radiates the Power of Moral,  
In the Model Christ shines the Divine Work;  
In the Revelation there is console, it is a Source of warning,  
And with the whole triangle, you will produce your Glorious Destiny.

March with the triangle that will never die,  
Try to imitate the Christ in the Love that generates Unity,  
Through the Healthy Revelation, the Divine Father will illustrate you,  
And, with the triangle, living it, you will soon reach the Finality.

Life in the flesh is transitory, fleeting,  
However, consequences are not, you will carry them with you;  
Your deeds will mark you, they are your sowing,  
And you will be happy or not, because from this sowing you will reap.

You are a Christ, Word or United, under preparation,  
Because the - you are gods - was not taught in vain;  
The book Eternal Gospel and Prodigious Prayers is your support,  
That teaches so much on Law, on Jesus Christ and on the Pure Revelation.

## Divinism

Face, son of Mine, to your Inner Temple,  
And in silence listen to Me, understand My words;  
So much you have been pursuing Me outside, in the outer temple,  
While I, your Father, desire to commune in your inward.

The Truth is My Law, and I detest idolatry,  
I move the Law of Events, and bore simulations;  
Yet you persist in this, spreading false theory,  
Because in committing similar errors you perpetuate the corruption.

My Intelligence is an Attribute of Mine in you,  
My Affection is a Virtue of Mine that I gave to you;  
My power of Ubiquity awaits you, but with frenzy  
You stray from Me, My son, whom I created with such Love.

You do not trust in decency of conduct, in Goodness,  
And you treat badly your brother, that other son of Mine;  
From corruptors you acquire simulacra, and quite frequently  
You delight with the ill fortune of that unfortunate brother who has  
hurt you.

Return, son of Mine, come back to My Lap,  
Observe this Law, of Truth, Love, and Justice;  
Go, seek your brother, and offer him your arm,  
So that I will embrace you in the same way, and you will delight with  
the glorious combat.

I do not accept liturgies; they were never from Me,  
And I repel simulacra, because I Am not of pretending;  
I want your Good Deeds, as those of My Anointed Son,  
So that you will be My Word and will have the Glory in the forthcoming  
times.

I transmit My Order by the Messenger Angel,  
And in the IMMORTAL CODE I remind you of Redemptive Truth;  
Truth above all, since I Am the Eternal Provider,  
I Am the Origin and the Life, and I invite you to the Emancipating  
Conduct.